

## How to Raise the Physically Dead

by

Donald C. Mann

1

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

Blog.CovenantPeace.com

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved

## **Acknowledgement**

I thank the ever-faithful **Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth**, who purchased me with His blood from every curse, sickness, poverty or death, and now intercedes for me by the will of **Father God**, and **Holy Spirit**, who dwells within me in His dominion.

I am indebted to my wife and family for the understanding and patience to be able to let and support me to write this message. I am indebted to Todd Beezley final editing.

I am indebted to Holy Spirit who keeps showing ways to simply express the awesome love of God and His ability among men, women, boys and girls. Thank You, Lord Jesus, for Your wonderful love.

**PDF Version 8.5x11”  
Unlimited Printing Permission Granted  
For Full Document Only**

**ALSO BY DONALD C. MANN**

*OK, GOD, Now What?*

*Battle Prayer for Divine Healing-Field Manual 2*

*Discovering Our Redemption*

*Making It Work*

*Keys to Breaking Habits - Free eBook*

*Walking in Life – Free eBook*

*Spirit Power Dynamics – Free eBook*

*Faith Evidence – FREE eBook*

2

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

Blog.CovenantPeace.com

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved

## CONTENTS

<b>How to Raise the Physically Dead</b> .....	1
Acknowledgement.....	2
<b>CONTENTS</b> .....	3
<b>Introduction</b> .....	9
<b>Dead Rising in Jesus is Normal</b> .....	10
<b>Key Elements</b> .....	24
<b>Old Testament Prophets</b> .....	36
<b>New Testament Dead Raising</b> .....	38
<b>Jesus Raising the Dead</b> .....	38
<b>Disciples Raising the Dead</b> .....	46
<b>Preaching Resurrection of the Dead</b> .....	48
<b>Focused Truth</b> .....	50
<b>How to Raise a Dead Person.</b> .....	55
<b>How to Develop Faith:</b> .....	61
<b>The Mean Time:</b> .....	78
<b>God Delights in Raising the Dead</b> .....	85
<b>New Identity in Christ</b> .....	93
<b>Key Redemption Facts</b> .....	99
<b>We Now Hold the Key</b> .....	107
<b>Because of Jesus, We Have Received a Great Inheritance</b> .....	115
<b>Become like a Child</b> .....	124
<b>Offended in God</b> .....	126
<b>Working the Word</b> .....	130
<b>Believe the Record Given</b> .....	134
<b>Stir It Up</b> .....	140
<b>Being a Deliverer</b> .....	143
<b>Making Yourself Obsolete</b> .....	145
<b>Raising the Dead</b> .....	156
<b>Witchcraft.</b> .....	166
<b>NEXT STEPS</b> .....	176
<b>APPENDIX</b> .....	181
<b>Raising the Dead Scriptures</b> .....	181
John 5:21 ESV .....	181
Romans 8:11 ESV .....	181
Matthew 27:52-53 ESV votes .....	181
Matthew 10:7-8 ESV .....	181
Ezekiel 37:13 ESV .....	181
John 5:28-29 ESV .....	181
Hebrews 11:35 ESV .....	181
Acts 2:24 ESV .....	181

1 Thessalonians 4:16 ESV .....	182
Daniel 12:2 ESV .....	182
Isaiah 26:19 ESV .....	182
1 Corinthians 15:52 ESV .....	182
Acts 26:8 ESV .....	182
John 11:25-26 ESV .....	182
Acts 17:31 ESV .....	182
Mark 12:26 ESV.....	182
Romans 4:17 ESV .....	183
Acts 3:15 ESV .....	183
Acts 17:11 ESV .....	183
John 3:16 ESV .....	183
Galatians 1:1 ESV .....	183
Acts 24:15 ESV .....	183
Romans 10:9 ESV .....	183
John 12:1-2 ESV .....	183
Genesis 2:7 ESV.....	183
Acts 2:32 ESV .....	184
John 10:18 ESV .....	184
2 Corinthians 5:8 ESV .....	184
Job 19:25-27 ESV .....	184
Revelation 20:12-13 ESV .....	184
Revelation 1:18 ESV .....	184
1 Corinthians 15:52-54 ESV .....	184
John 5:19-29 ESV .....	185
Psalms 146:4 ESV.....	185
Acts 13:30 ESV .....	185
Psalms 115:17 ESV.....	185
Revelation 20:5 ESV .....	185
Revelation 1:8 ESV .....	185
John 6:39-40 ESV .....	185
1 Peter 1:21 ESV .....	185
2 Corinthians 4:14 ESV .....	186
Romans 6:4 ESV .....	186
Acts 10:43 ESV .....	186
Acts 2:17 ESV .....	186
John 20:4 ESV .....	186
John 6:40 ESV .....	186
John 3:16-17 ESV .....	186
John 3:6 ESV .....	186
Deuteronomy 18:10 ESV .....	187

1 Peter 1:3-5 ESV .....	187
1 Timothy 2:5 ESV .....	187
Ephesians 1:20 ESV .....	187
Exodus 3:14 ESV.....	187
Revelation 22:12-16 ESV .....	187
Revelation 21:8 ESV .....	187
Revelation 6:13 ESV .....	188
2 Timothy 4:1 ESV .....	188
Philippians 2:10-11 ESV .....	188
2 Corinthians 11:14 ESV .....	188
1 Corinthians 15:12 ESV .....	188
1 Corinthians 15:1-58 ESV .....	188
Romans 4:24 ESV .....	188
Acts 13:34 ESV .....	188
10 People Raised From the Dead .....	189
Widow of Zarephath's Son.....	189
Shunammite Woman's Son .....	190
Israelite Man .....	191
Widow of Nain's Son.....	192
Jairus' Daughter.....	193
Lazarus.....	194
Jesus Christ .....	195
Saints in Jerusalem .....	196
Tabitha or Dorcas .....	197
Eutychus.....	198
Ministry Page .....	199
Prayer for Salvation and Baptism in Holy Spirit .....	200
About The Author.....	201

Adapted from:

Curry Blake - miscellaneous preaching

Peter Skov comments on David Hogan ministry, 2004 (page no longer found)

(<http://www.myspace.com/davidhoganfreedomministries/blog/272788466> )

David Hogan - miscellaneous preaching

Don Mann – ministry experience

# How to Raise the Physically Dead

God's Normal Intention for Man

6

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

Blog.CovenantPeace.com

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved

## How to Raise the Physically Dead

Copyright © 2024 by Donald C. Mann

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED, AMERICAN, PAN-AMERICAN AND INTERNATIONAL.

PREVIOUSLY CALLED; FREEDOM IN A SNAKE-BITTEN WORLD

This book is protected under the copyright laws of the United States of America and may not be copied or reprinted for commercial gain or profit. The use of short quotations or occasional page copying for personal or group study is permitted and encouraged. Permission will be granted upon request. No part of this publication may be stored in a retrieval system, transmitted, or reproduced in any way, including but not limited to photocopy, photograph, magnetic or other record, without prior agreement and written permission from the author.

Unless otherwise noted, all Scripture references are from The Holy Bible, Authorized King Jesse Version. References marked "AMP" are from The Amplified Bible, copyright © 1954, 1958, 1962, 1964, 1965, 1987, the Lockman Foundation, La Habra, California.

**Non-Medical Advice: The information presented in this book is in no way intended as advice or instruction concerning the use of medicine, medical treatment, or the avoidance thereof. Each person is responsible to investigate all methods of remedy they are contemplating. No one has a right or responsibility to make your decision except you. Any reference to medicine or medical treatment is solely for historical or informational purposes.**

**The author is in no way responsible or liable for the successful application of the material or for the manner of the reader's application or future re-presentation of the material in this book or their results. Nor is the author in any way a trained medical or psychological professional. By using this material for any purpose, the reader holds the author harmless of any liability.**

Book Cover Photo: fromiStockPhoto.com

Excerpts taken from other books by the author include: *Discovering Our Redemption*.

Published by:

Covenant Peace Ministries  
3 Crossan Court  
Landenberg, PA 19350  
[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

Covenant Peace Ministries is an organization dedicated to the spreading the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ to as many people as possible in the shortest time possible.

ISBN: XXX-X-XXXX-XX-X

7

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

[Blog.CovenantPeace.com](http://Blog.CovenantPeace.com)

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved

Printed on demand in the USA.  
For worldwide distribution



## Introduction

I wrote this for myself to immerse myself into if I have evil fears or failures in raising the dead, or healing the sick, or casting out demons.

*Come join me.*

I speak blessing, healing, wisdom, strength, prosperity, and Holy Spirit fire over you, and your lands, in the Name of Jesus, and that you would stop taking Jesus' commands as optional suggestions.

We read and see various announcements and reports of people being raised from the dead in a variety of situations. Most are greeted with skepticism, and for some, downright mockery. But for those who experienced it, they are glad it happened to them.

In modern Christianity, there is very little public support for a variety of Christian supernatural events, yet they fill the Bible. I contend the Bible is accurate and true from cover to cover. Any errors can mostly be attributed to scribal mistakes and easily understood, especially in the Old Testament. There are amazingly few similar issues in the New Testament.

Do I know what I am talking about here? You tell me. I have been involved in 4 successful dead raisings. I know of others who have raised far more. Part of which depends as much on opportunity as anything else. In the Western World, the dead are shipped off right away, whether in a hospital, or in non-hospital events.

In the third world, such as Mexico and South America, they are not shipped off so fast. So David Hogan has much opportunity and success in his South and Central American ministries. We are talking a dead material body being re-invigorated as the same person.

The biggest block to Christian raising the dead, even for those who are effective in divine healing, is the constant parroting that raising the dead is hard or a special event in God. Looking at the biblical text. God treats the state of dead causally as if it is a state that He can easily remove.

My intent is to provide a strong Scriptural base and some pathways to building confidence in the believer, so they can also be a son of God who raises the dead.

In the process those who want to see more divine healing will also learn a few things where to God healing, raising the dead, and casting out devils all use the same mechanisms.

My goal is that you receive enough of the Word of God so that you see yourself as a called Jesus-duplicate, disciple, and start doing the beginning works of discipleship in raising the dead.

**Note:** I talk a lot about right faith-actions. These are covered in my several articles and eBooks on my Articles website page. For a starter on right faith-actions, please see the section called *How to Develop Faith*, section, *To understand faith*, below, on page 55. How do you raise a dead person? Practically and seriously! Imitate those who do! (Heb 6:12)

### **Dead Rising in Jesus is Normal**

**Lead Verses:** John 20:21 "Then said Jesus to them again, Peace (*victory, nothing missing, nothing broken, all working well to the glory of God and the Gates of Hell broken*) be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you."

Luke 6:40 "The disciple is not above his master: but every one (*disciple*) that is perfect (*mature, duplicate*) shall be as his master."

Matt 10:24 "*Jesus said:* The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord. 25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord..."

1 John 4:17 "...because as he (*Jesus*) is, so are we in this world."

Eph 4:13 "Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the *epignosis*/knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ (*Jesus-duplicate*): 14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; 15 But speaking the truth in *agape*/love, may grow up **into him in all things**, (*Jesus duplicate*) which is the head, even Christ:"

[Keep your eye on the target and you can hit it. This is why you have been given Holy Spirit.]

#### **Key to Jesus discipleship Jesus-duplication:**

- ☐ See the person of Jesus as He moves in the Gospels.
- ☐ See Jesus in another person operating as a disciple - Acts.
- ☐ See Jesus in you operating as He is and does – Ephesians and Colossians.

Please recognize that if you are not yet raising the physically dead as a disciple of Jesus, anything in this document will be outside your comfort zone. All change brings an anger response. So divert your challenges with lots of thanksgiving and praise; if Jesus did it, so can you!

#### **Main Issues**

The main issue between a healing a sick person, casting out a devil, and raising a dead person is the fact that in raising the dead, you are usually fighting a time clock in several

different ways, when obeying the command to raise the dead in our times, Matt 10:7  
“And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of Heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.”

[Jesus gave this command early in His discipleship program for the disciples. This is not a graduation exercise, but a beginning exercise. This full list is what beginning disciples are to be doing.]

- 1) The local authorities have a time limit that ranges from minutes to 24 hours where they will either take the body away, or require burial, thus you may not get more than a few minutes to an hour with the dead person.
- 2) In a dead person the body is starting to decompose, so after 3-4 days the odor may challenge your faith. In that case, try to cover them.
- 3) Often the dead are not raised as instantly as seen in the Bible, often after more than one hour. There are usually few signs to see the process working. The only sign you see of your prayer effectiveness often is the person coming back to life while you are otherwise ministering to the living sick or casting out demons, or worshiping, where you often may see gradual improvements as you pray/command life in the name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead, John 14:12-15.
- 4) You may have to deal with grieving-hopeless-unbelieving family members who may even be hostile at your attempts to not let their loved one “rest in peace.”
- 5) If you are in a funeral home, you may have a difficult time where you can concentrate and be alone as you raise them, and you have the time limit of a funeral or burial service schedule. So go outside, stir yourself up into the Lord and *aiteo* command from there.
- 6) If the person is to be cremated, this can occur within 24 hours of the certified death. As a general rule, cremation happens much quicker than a funeral or burial ceremony. NOTE: Abraham had faith that God could raise Isaac from the ashes of the sacrificial fire where the result was much like complete cremation, so modern cremation (or dead in a fire) does not rule out dead raising.
- 7) When are the present-now dead raised? In the Bible most range from very short time to same day, except the dead saints raised after Jesus’ resurrection. In current practice, they rise within an hour to much later. David’s Hogan’s’ people came upon a bus wreck, with 15 dead who had been laying there for 15 days. They raised all 15 of them the same day. In Thailand, a woman who had been dead for 5 days, and in a morgue, was raised. In Mother Etter’s ministry, a man lay dead under the platform, unknown for some 8 months, and was raised while she preached.

Most have faith for them to rise up until they are buried under the ground. I command, if they are in a morgue or funeral home, they arise, and people find them. I am working on getting Abraham’s faith to raise them after cremation, or an explosion. Anything is possible in God, by right faith-actions. Don’t say no, say “Yes He can!”

8) The biggest problem in raising the dead is similar to healing or casting out demons, which is the fear of man. Maybe it is one-on-one event, this may not be so bad, but put yourself in a room of 5 to 30 people looking at you as if you are crazy, and a joke, and ready to scorn at a moment's notice, the fear of man rises, and the devil will make sure it does. Usually there is no one to cheer you on. If you have a few team mates, which is wonderful, but not always. Your team could be in the same state of fear or even worse, so you look to be God's only answer for the case. Don't count on them to help; you do it all. Your best tool in these circumstances is to keep a poker, no-expression face. If it is a hospital room with tubes and lights everywhere, or a roadside with flashing lights and blood everywhere, keep focused on the job at hand, and keep distractions to a minimum. For example, if ministering to the wounded and dead in a train wreck, focus on each one individually, and keep moving. Right behind fear of man is fear of failure, both of which are really forms of fear of dying, Heb 2:15.

Your next tool is to be very hard-headed on the job at hand with focused intention of will. Be hard-headed, steadfast and unmoveable. The movie *Hacksaw Ridge*, 2016, shows the medic Desmond Doss, acting like this in hard-headed, unstoppable, focused labor. When ministering, I look straight ahead or right at the subject, or even close my eyes, allowing no distractions until I am done. Each person gets the same intense focus. I keep moving and *aiteo* speaking knowing *zoe* life is going in. For an individual, I do the same for any ministry, usually with another person in the room if at all possible. I may get loud if I hear a voice in my head trying to defeat me. If over a cell phone, it can be easier.

**The main faith challenges to raising the dead included:**

- 1) The general Western and false perception that raising the dead requires more faith or Holy Spirit power than healing the sick. (Not so, it matters what you may have been told.)
- 2) Depending on what caused death, you may have to look at rather gruesome, bloody, and disorganized body parts until they are raised, and fight off/tolerate insects and unpleasant smells in the process. If needed, close your eyes or turn away. If you can, re-organize the body parts into where they should be close to normal position. This helps you, not God.
- 3) You may have many and highly vocal, if not physically abusive, scorners and mockers ridiculing and fighting against your efforts to raise the dead. Ignore them and look past them, do not meet them eye to eye or get in a starring contest.

Jesus raised the dead and even commanded his followers to do that.

**As a disciple of Jesus, my affirmations are:**

I will raise the dead in all meanings of the words.  
I will *aiteo* speak and Jesus will raise the dead through me.  
I will *aiteo* speak and Jesus will raise the...

- Spiritually dead. People without a living daily friendship with Jesus need to be born again to new life, a life in the power of God.
- Spiritually dead Christians who do not walk like Christ.
- Psychologically dead. Through His sons God raises those who feel dead, broken, or bound – because all this is by evil spirits – inside, to newness of life in the power of the mighty Holy Spirit. .
- Physically dead in the form of sickness. No sickness is a match for the power of God to heal the sick, for sickness is just a slower form of death at work.
- Literally dead, the ones absent from the body, those who have stopped breathing for whatever reason. Death, hell, and the grave have been conquered by the King we serve as Christians. Rev 1:18 “I am he that *zao*/liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am *zao*/alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.”
- I *aiteo* the power of Jesus in the form of Holy Spirit, and Holy Spirit in the form of Jesus. And Father God in the form of Jesus, and/or Holy Spirit. Any one of the trinity is the form of the other as far as we humans are concerned. And that power is called *dunamis* power in *zoe* life, and is released by the Name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead.
- I can do the man-part of raising the dead for: Gal 2:20 “I *have been* crucified with Christ: nevertheless I *zao*/live (*His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*); yet not I, but Christ *zao*/liveth (*His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*) in me: and the life which I now *zao*/live (*of His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*) in the flesh I *zao*/live (*His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*) by (*right right-actions in and of*) the Son of God, who *agape*/loved me, and gave himself for me. 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness *unto zoe life*, come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.” Jesus lives, and heals the sick, maimed, and diseased, and raises the dead through me.

The normal expectation is that someone else will raise you from the dead, either by *aiteo* speaking, laying on of hands, or even taking Holy Communion for you. Jesus exercised right faith-actions to get Himself raised from the dead.

Many think Paul did this also in: Acts 14:17 “Nevertheless he (*God*) left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from Heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. 18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them. 19 And there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead. (*Stoning victims are bloody, with broken bone, faces, and skulls.*) 20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city (*apparently the*

*disciples did not pray, but Paul raised or healed himself.*) and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe. 21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and to Iconium, and Antioch, 22 confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith (*right faith-action lifestyle over redemption facts*), and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.”

They stoned Paul, and he was taken out as dead by his killers in verse 19. Then, in verse 20, the disciples stood around him, perhaps in *aiteo* command to raise him, or they added as he had *aiteo* spoken for himself to rising from the dead prior to or during his stoning. Then they departed as if nothing had happened the next day.

Working backwards, stoning is painful, even if you don't die, with many bones being broken, along with cuts and bruises. So being able to travel on the next day means that Paul was divinely healed.

The stoners carried him out, expecting that he was dead, probably with lots of blood on him. Yes, he could have been knocked out or dead. The killers probably checked to see if he was dead, and if not, probably would have killed him with a knife or hit him in the head with a stone. After the killers left, the disciples stood around him and could have raised him from the dead, and/or got him healed.

**Similarities:** The basic ministry is the same in either divine healing or dead raising. When someone dies as you are ministering healing, your best direction is to move from healing to dead raising, which simply means a change in your *aiteo* commands and other right faith-actions.

As Paul was being stoned, did he call on the Lord to save him? We don't know, but as a missionary, especially in those times, this was a real possibility. Or like Jesus, prepared for this eventuality ahead of time with right faith-actions. If Paul exercised faith for resurrection, it was either by his own *aiteo* prayer or of the disciples. We won't know until we get to Heaven. But most probably, he was killed and then raised. Since all things are possible with God, raising yourself from the dead is a possibility, and not excluded.

To God nothing is impossible. Nothing is impossible of God's Word to us if we believe God by right faith-actions. John 6:28 “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? 29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) on him whom he hath sent.” This is a “whosoever will” Gospel. You have been called, now chose yourself.

Mark 9:23 “Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.” Notice the issue to doing the impossible of God is not God, but us if we will stir ourselves up into the truth, zeal, and enthusiasm of God by right faith-actions.

God can do all things through people who are willing to step out in right faith actions in obedience to His Word, and develop confidence by a lifestyle of continual right faith-

actions. The first step is to call on Him to make you His warrior: Ps 18:32 "It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect. 33 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places. 34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms. 35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great. 36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip. 37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed."

Ps 144:1 "Blessed be the LORD my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight: 2 my goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust (*cleave to with continual right faith-actions*); who subdueth my people/enemies under me."

God is looking for those who will work with Him. There is a false belief that you have to be a special one, have a special anointing, a special calling, or unction, or ministry, or impartation. Here is what God says. 2 Chron 16:9 "For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole Earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him...." You do the choosing, God is looking for you.

Matt 22:14 "For many are called, but few are chosen." This is probably an idiom of the day, here chosen means you choose yourself to be one called and start doing the right faith-actions to get there. God calls; you agree and choose yourself as His. This is the same today, while Jesus calls, will you choose yourself to be one of His Jesus World Changers?

If you want more of God, the next move is always ours. James 4:7 "Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. 8 Draw nigh to God (*in continual right faith-actions*), and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded." Set aside 3 hours a day for 90 days to start seeing progress. Depending on where you are starting from, you may see in 6 weeks.

Since Jesus has made us all kings and priests unto our God (Rev 1:5), there is no laity in the Body of Christ, but those who are fully functioning as Jesus-duplicates (the products of right discipleship), and those who are not. You have to choose to accept His calling as a priest and king in this age, and get busy preparing yourself with right faith-actions, else suffer an itch you can only scratch in Jesus by right faith-actions. YAHOO!

Anyone can come to the Word of God and be taught of Him until they walk and love like Him, by a lifestyle of continual right faith-actions of redemption facts. Acts 10:34 "Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: 35 But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness (*right faith-actions*), is accepted with him."

Now if you decide you are going to raise the dead, then He who helped you make this decision, your Helper, Holy Spirit, will teach you from His Word His way so you

can believe Him to let Him heal and raise the dead through your diligent determination to do His will. John 16:7 “Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter (*one who strengthens you as you fight*) will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. 8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: 9 of sin, because they believe not on me (*to know all your sins are remitted past, present, and future to forever*); 10 of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more (*we are made the righteousness of God in Jesus in the new-birth*); 11 of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged (*and it is the Body of Christ’s job to execute this judgment as Jesus did, Rom 16:20; Acts 10:38*). 12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. 13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. 14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. 15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you (*you have them, He will show you how to use them like Jesus would*).” Jesus was a dead raiser, which is a thing of Jesus, so Holy Spirit will show you, so you can do it like Jesus did.

By the new–birth and the baptism of Holy Spirit, you have in, upon, and with you the One who has done every miracle and answer to every prayer, including raising the dead, which has ever been done by God. You don’t have to know how to do it, as much as you have to learn how to direct Him, who has raised every one of God, including Jesus, from the dead. He is the expert, not you. He is the power, not you. The secret is knowing Christ in you the hope of glory. You are the vessel, He is the treasure. 2 Cor 4:7 “But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the *du-namis/miracle* power may be of God, and not of us.” It is not your power that does it, but His. He is the God of Power. He is the *zoe* life, *dunamis* power waiting for you to direct Him by *aiteo* commands for God. Holy Spirit is given to you, not you to Him. What you decide to fight, stand against, He will fill in what you don’t have.

Since you have the greater One in you, you can bet the devil will attempt to get you to focus on yourself, and your inability, and not on Jesus or Holy Spirit within you. That is all the devil has to do, get your mind unsettled in you by thoughts like, “What if I can’t do it, I will make a fool of myself,” “You will lose this one,” “You did not do your prayers this morning,” “God won’t hear you,” “People are looking at you funny,” “You are doing this to glorify yourself,” etc. You have been commanded to raise the dead, it is not about your glory, but your obedience in doing right faith-actions for His glory. It really does not matter what the situation, this tactic works for the devil unless you stay focused on Jesus in you and your redemption. One way can be muttering something like, “The greater one is in me to do this, and I will see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living. Devil go, body be whole, mind be right. Life of God set him/her/them free, now! In the Name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough



to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead, YAHOO!”

Raising the dead is just one part of the Christian life, and it is one of the many things God can do. Not everything that happens on Earth is the will of God. The Bible states that God does not want anyone to perish/die/be cursed. Nevertheless according to the Bible, not everyone goes to Heaven. Jesus taught us to pray: “Thy will be done on Earth as it is in Heaven.” The will of Heaven has not taken over on Earth yet. But the more people who follow Jesus and are obedient to do His will – the more of Heaven’s will we will have on Earth. Simple!

One of the challenges we face is the belief that death is greater than the attack of sickness, sowing and reaping, or accident that death used to kill a person. It is the same devil, death, sickness, and infirmity, and it must bow to the name of Jesus as demonstrated in the life of Peter and Paul in the book of Acts, and continually re-affirmed by Holy Spirit in the Scriptures, and in people all over the Earth today. There has never been a time with as many people walking in right faith-actions and getting Jesus results, including raising the dead. It is a miracle time to live.

Isa 45:23 “I (*the LORD*) have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, that unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear. 24 Surely, shall one say, in the LORD have I righteousness and strength: even to him shall men come; and all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed. 25 In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.”

Rom 14:9 “For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and *zao*/living. 10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. 11 For it is written, As I *zao*/live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.”

Phil 2:10 “That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in Heaven, and things in Earth, and things under the Earth; 11 And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.”

Acts 4:12 “Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name (*Jesus*) under heaven given among men, whereby we must be *sozo*/saved (*delivered, raised*).”

Eph 3:8 “Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; 9 and to make all men see what is the *koinonia*/fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: 10 to the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God, 11 according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: 12 in whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith (*right faith-action lifestyle*) of him.”

We are given this Word expressly to demonstrate to the devil the total superiority of Jesus, through us in Jesus. What we all need is not more exotic revelations, but taking the academic Word of Scripture, and it being made *zoe*/life to us by right faith-actions. This comes by continual right faith-actions, which include prayer and right Bible study: *Father, in the name of Jesus, Eph 1:17* "That *You*, the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, give unto *me* the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the *epignosis*/knowledge of *You*: 18 the eyes of *my* understanding being enlightened; that *I* may know what is the hope of *Your* calling, and what the riches of the glory of *Your* inheritance in the saints, 19 and what is the exceeding greatness of *Your* power to usward who believe, according to the working of *Your* mighty power, 20 which *You* wrought in Christ, when *You* raised him from the dead, and set him at *Your* own right hand in the heavenly places, 21 far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: 22 and hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, 23 which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all."

When Jesus was raised from the dead by the Spirit of Glory, Jesus had the sin and the curse of sin for all mankind, from Adam to the last person. And all of Hell swarmed Him to keep Him there. This is the measure of the power Holy Spirit used, *Eph 1:19* "...according to the working of *His* mighty power, 20 which *He* wrought in Christ, when *He* raised him from the dead, and set him at *Your* own right hand in the heavenly places." All of Hell resisted Him and Holy Spirit did it without effort.

Scientists calculate that the some 120 billion people have ever lived to about 2024. Depending on when Jesus comes, this number could be much greater. For right now, consider it doubles to 240 billion people were raised and healed when Jesus was raised from the dead 2000 years ago. Right now there are some 7 billion people on Earth. This is nothing compared to what God has already done in Jesus. So you wanting to raise even 100,000 dead at one time is nothing compared to this work in Jesus, and this *zoe* life, *dunamis* power is all yours for the *aiteo* directing in the will of God!

King Jesus is now dwelling in you and you can use His name as a hammer or a fire to destroy the works of the devil and the Gates of Hell. All this from the right faith-action lifestyle.

There are few rules in the use of the name of Jesus. In that Name anything of King Jesus is possible, and that is beyond your imagination. David Hogan tells of a case where he was called to a dead boy, and he climbed up on the body and breathed into his nostrils and mouth, and then had to leave. (Much like Elijah and Elisha did.) Later he heard that the boy had been raised. He also tells of two witchdoctors/warlocks, who a month after they had been born-again, and knowing virtually no Scriptures, just the Name of Jesus as the name of God's power, using the spiritual principle of continued *aiteo* commands, in 6 hours raised their dead father, who was still a practicing warlock and hater of God when he died.

Curry Blake tells of how his daughter fell from a 2<sup>nd</sup> story window, and he commanded her to come back to life, which she did after commanding with intense shouts for about 45-60 minutes, "In the name of Jesus, you will live and not die." Even though his family came, he never stopped commanding intensely her to live. His entire focus was on her. He would not be denied, she would live and not die. This was the second child of his that death had touched, and when this happened, he determined in his heart that death would not take this second child. He would not be denied.

In this process, he discovered that you had to know God's will, that it was not His will that she die, and that Curry's intent was that he would not stop until death left and she rose. His only focus was his daughter and her coming back to life – it was his "whole heart." His entire core was devoted to one thing – getting her back and death would not win; Jesus in him would win. His attitude was that if it had taken 5 years he would have been there 5 years until the job was done, and he got his daughter back. He used the Word of God (*you will live and not die, in the Name of Jesus*), and the name of Jesus as a battering ram, and broke the hold of death. But the key was that he would not give up, he did not care what others thought of him while he did it, and he was determined that the devil would be defeated and that God would do it through him. He would not be denied.

This approach is much like many have experienced in casting out demons, where commands are made continuously over a period of time until all have assurance that the demon has been broken and will be gone. The commands are not just shouts, but they are loud and intense with concentrated authority that the devil had to obey, no questions, and no tolerance. It is not the only method, but when a person will submit to it, seems to be a very effective way of getting free of demonic bondages including sickness. Death is no less a demon that can be commanded to go. As in demonic deliverance, the best approach is one leader with others in support, rather than a mob scene of everyone commanding the devils to go. The mob approach works, but usually takes much longer than the lead and support approach.

Or you can whisper it or think it with focused intention in the Name of Jesus. If you are raising many dead from a disaster of some kind, this will allow you to work longer. Then you can get louder if you get distracted or dissipated.

**Angelo:** Rev. Blake tells of another case, years after his daughter had been raised and he had developed more in the knowledge of God, in Italy where a young man had been shot, and when Curry came, the young man had been in a vegetative coma for about 5 months. Curry simply went to the young man and commanded him to wake up and that all things would work right, including his memory, in the name of Jesus. His words were not very loud, but were intense and came from his spirit (his "gut") and not his head. Then he laid hands on him, and commanded life to flow and for him to be healed. That was it. Curry did not do any special prayer or fasting for this. What he did

do was stir himself up in the compassion of God on how death was trying to steal life from this man.

Upon leaving the young man's room, people asked, "What did God do? What did He say?" Curry answered: "God told me lay hands on the sick and they will recover." They asked where God had told him that. Curry answered, "In Mark 16." Then they asked if God gave him a special Word? Curry answered, "Yes, Mark 16, lay hands on the sick and they will recover." They asked if Curry had heard God's voice. He answered, "Yes, in Mark 16, lay hands on the sick and they will recover." The people were looking for a special Word, but that is not your best authority. What God has already written, that is your best authority.

Later the young man still had not recovered from the coma. Then Curry got the report that the boy had died. The man who told Curry expected the usual failure language of, "It must be God's will." Instead Curry said nothing. He knew per Ephesians 6 that we are to stand, so he said nothing at all as that is what God would say.

Eph 6:10 "Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might (*as used to raise Jesus from the dead*). 11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. 12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. 13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand." God is my glory; God is my shield; God is the lifter of my head! YAHOO!

The problem is not God, but our standing in faith-actions after having done "all." Curry made sure he had done his "all."

Curry relates that, after the evil death report, he told his wife he was going out for a walk as that is where Curry does a lot of his praying. On the way down the elevator, he told God something like this. "I did not come half way around the world to see failure. If you are not going to raise him, I am done." This kind of talk went on for about 5 minutes as the elevator made it down. Then Curry went out, started praying in tongues (loud, hard, and fast) and commanded life. Curry says he "went after it" in tongues for about 45 minutes. Then went back home.

I don't know, but I suspect that Curry would say he obeyed Phil 4:6-8: "Be careful (*anxious, fretful, fearful, terrorized, or shaken by an evil report*) for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and (*aiteo*) supplication with thanksgiving let your *aiteo*/requests (*requests, demands, and expectations per Bible promises with focused intention of will*) be made known unto God (*that means you do not stop aiteo speaking, supplication, and thanksgiving until you are thankful it is done – if that means 90 days or more of thanksgiving, then so be it!*). 7 And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. 8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are **true**, whatsoever things are **honest**, whatsoever things are **just**, whatsoever things

are **pure**, whatsoever things are **lovely**, whatsoever things are of **good report**; if there be any **virtue**, and if there be any **praise**, think on these things *of redemption truth.*"

Or another way to say verse 8 is, "And the peace, the absolute assurance in your heart and mind just like Jesus has that God by you will overcome this fearful thing where the enemy is scattered 7 times as you get the victory by continual right faith-actions." Your refusal to be troubled, but instead to fight with, *aiteo* prayer, supplication, and thanksgiving until you fill your cognitive mind (3-5 days to fill it) or 90 days to write it on your heart is what starts you thinking like Jesus would.

I can quote these Scriptures and analyze them, but until we do them as Curry has learned to, we are nothing but theologians, and not functional Christians. Functional Christians, disciples Jesus—duplicates, raise the dead as Jesus did.

Later the man came back and said, "Brother Curry, the boy, he lives!" Curry did his part in holding the devil to God's word, and then *aiteo* commanding expecting God to do His part.

Hear the Apostle Peter describe the power of your experience, or special revelations versus the written Word of God. Concerning his experience on the mount of transfiguration in Matthew 17, Mark 9, and Luke 9, Holy Spirit says: 2 Peter 1:19 "We have also a more sure word of prophecy (*than my experiences*); whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts: 20 knowing this first, that no prophecy of the Scripture is of any private interpretation. 21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost."

When Peter wrote this he did not know it would become Scripture, but now it is. Thus Holy Spirit states that Scripture is greater than experiences. Many use experiences to define Scripture, God says Scripture is over or has more authority, than experiences. Ps 138:2 "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy *chesed*/lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name." So we use the name of Jesus to implement or administer the Word of God to any circumstance to bring the Kingdom of God to Earth, and thus destroy the kingdom of darkness.

The young man was medically dead and being kept alive with machines. Curry's prayer was more complex than what he had prayed for his daughter, but it took less than a minute. A few days later, news came that the young man had died. Curry kept his mouth shut and quickly got alone and told God something like, "You said lay hand on the sick and they will recover. You must perform Your Word..." Curry prayed in tongues, loud, hard, and fast for about 45 minutes. The next day they announced that the young man had awakened, and had a perfect memory, and everything in his body was perfectly well.

The key is the grit to grab hold and not let go. Not just grabbing hold of God in His Word, but war against the devil. The secrets are: availability, boldness, compassion and determination. God is with you, and in you, and your helper as you fight, but you must fight.

Gideon attacked 120 thousand with three hundred, Daniel went to the lion's den, the three boys went into the fiery furnace, David ran down the hill to attack Goliath, Jesus went to the cross trusting the Father to raise Him, likewise we must stir ourselves up and go into battle, not as a game, but a real battle where you will win with God's strength. He gave us that job: [Luke 10:19](#) "Behold, I give unto you power (*authority, ability, commission, pre-permission, and all the resources of Heaven*) to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power (*ability, works*) of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you."

It is the heart of God that will not give up until the victory is won 1 Cor 13:4-8. It is not doctrine, prayer, and fasting, or being full of Scriptures and quoting them. It is knowing that God is good and He wants no one to die before their time, which is at least 120 years for any person. Job lived 140 years after the battle with Satan, maybe 400 years total. [1 John 5:14](#) "And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we *aiteo/ask (demand, expect, or require)* any thing according to his will, he heareth us: 15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we *keep in aiteo/asking (by demanding as due by covenant promise)*, we know that we have the *aiteo/petitions* that we *aiteo/desired* of him." Even though you know His will, you keep in *aiteo* until you get the answer.

[Rom 16:20](#) "And the God of peace shall bruise (*crush*) Satan under your feet shortly (*totally, shatter quickly like a broken glass*). The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you, *to will and to do like Jesus*. Amen." The miracle life of Jesus is the Father's good pleasure for all of His sons and daughters.

**Persistent prayer:** Many ministers with success in healing relate that many times they had to stay with the sick one until the crises, when *zoe/life* overwhelmed death and darkness. Many believe that the process of healing is Holy Spirit "touching" the person. And that may be one of the ways God does it, but there is also a "watering" process. This process may be one of moving from operating in gifts to a way of *zoe/life*. In hospital situations, they have reported that if the believing minister left or stopped praying, the patient's vital signs deteriorated towards death. These signs recovered as prayer or the ministering of *zoe/life* by right faith-actions was resumed. Message: don't stop till victory!

Curry Blake tells how he has stayed 36 hours in continuous, right faith-actions with a sick one until the crisis came, and recovery started as evidenced by stable vital signs. This is much different than pray a quick prayer and leave. It is the attitude of, "We will see God's *zoe/life* triumph, so let's get to it." Oh yeah, pacing the floor can help keep you in the battle when the hours get long, 1 Cor 15:57-58.

Other times, when he had filled up with prior days or weeks of continual right faith actions, the battles were shorter. Jesus walked in the continual right faith-actions of continually seeking the Lord, so stirring up for ministry was just a change of focus. As Paul commanded Timothy, “stir yourself up” into Holy Spirit, much as in seeking the Lord, until you get your mind in heavenly places, and filled with heavenly certainty, zeal, and enthusiasm,” then minister. You can do this during the battle or before, but seems like the same amount of effort is required before or during the battle. Remember, *zoe* life is additive. If you start short, lacking *zoe* life, joy, and enthusiasm, you have to keep adding *zoe* life in right faith-actions during the battle, to get “full.”

Part of the edifying of speaking in tongues is the strength to stay in the new-man soul when the devil tempts you to go back to the unbelieving old-man soul and evil fear. I recommend a minimum of 2 hours daily, preferably 6 hours.

Brother Blake says that each time he goes to minister life, healing, that he is attacked by doubts and fears. This includes as he gets ready for church, or going to the place of need, or as he prays for each one. So this would be true during those 36 hours. The entire time the devil was trying to get Brother Curry to stop by filling his mind with “This is not working, you are tired, go sleep, you are a fool, there are no results, where is God? This one wanted to die, what are they going to go back to, etc?”

Brother Blake has learned this is a standard tactic and instead keeps quoting the Word of God, praying in tongues intensely and *aitéo* commands for life (*zoe*), etc. The devil cannot read your mind, but he can hear your words and see your actions. No words to counteract his lies are one of the first signs he has that his tactics are working, therefore keep those lips moving in right faith-actions!

Brother Blake has stated that if he was able to stay with each person that same 36 hours or longer, then many healings would happen faster, but often that is not possible. What does seem to happen, is that as you become more experienced in victory, you will see more and quicker victories as your confidence and certainty build. So, for his daughter it was an hour, 7-10 years later of living the *agape/warrior* lifestyle, in Italy Brother Blake needed one 3 minute *aitéo* prayer, and then a 45 minute refresher upon an evil report.

As Curry says, he is a 30 year overnight wonder.

As David says, if pride and arrogance could raise the dead, you who find fault with this, could raise them anywhere! So go do it, or be ashamed!

Most live from doubt to doubt, you need to learn to live from faith to faith by doing the right faith-action lifestyle. And when you do, you will terrify the devils.

If you have chosen the long trail, and the hard trail, you are on the right track. There are no shortcuts, just right, Jesus-level, works. Just quoting a Scripture is not believing it, writing it on your heart with excessive repetition and obedience, starts you in the right direction. The 10,000 times with focused intention rule seems to work here.

## Key Elements

The key elements include your determination to fight with the Word of God and the name of Jesus. There is a change of attitude from “Let’s pray and see if God will do anything,” to “God uses me to reconcile the world, so let’s reconcile this situation to the Kingdom of God now. Father, YOU said You want this done, so do it through me. Devil go, body be whole, mind be right, life of God set them free, now! In the Name of Jesus!”

Or shorter, “I pray and God heals,” or “I pray and God moves.”

You have been given the Name of Jesus to use for God, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead.

Jesus commanded the disciples to heal the sick. Yes, Holy Spirit did the work by the Father in Jesus, and Holy Spirit will do the same through you. He dwells within you, making you a walking, talking Ark of God, and unlike the prophets of old, will never leave or forsake you. He is there as the guarantee of your salvation. Just like Moses, there comes a time to quit asking God to help you and *aiteo* command as God requires: Ex 14:15 “And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward: 16 But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea.” The upheld rod and hand were the *aiteo* commands for the result.

God repeated this in Isaiah, and men of God have obeyed it through the ages. Isa 45:11 “Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask (*require, demand*) me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands [*tsavah-dabar-aiteo*] command ye me.”

Josh 10:12 “Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he AITEO: said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. 13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of Heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.”

John 5:8 “Jesus *aiteo* saith unto him, AITEO: Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. 9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.”

John 11:43 “And when he thus had *aiteo* spoken, AITEO: he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth.”

Acts 3:6 “Then Peter *aiteo* said, AITEO: Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.” While not neces-



sarily directed at God, all of these are commands to or with God, Jesus, Holy Spirit dwelling in him, to perform his *aiteo* Word.

With a dead person, you are often against the clock with government rules for how long before the dead must be buried. In America, it is often only minutes allowed once the person had been determined to be dead. If this time pressure gets you focused on the battle against the devil and his works, then there will be plenty of time. But if you are caught up in the intensity of the situation, go aside and stir yourself backup into the joy and enthusiasm of Holy Spirit. Loud, hard, and fast tongues are good for this.

For many, raising the dead seems a greater work (although clearly it is not, as Jesus did, and in obedience to the command, the disciples did this before the cross) because the many people believe that the person being prayed for needs to have faith, and this is not available when one is dead, so all the faith is with the one *aiteo*/speaking.

The best course is to operate every time only on your faith, and when the person helps, accept the faith, then tell them to let you do the faith-work as they quietly listen. If the person had enough faith to get whole job done, then they did not need you anyway. This seems to be the source of the comments of Jesus when He said things like, "Your faith has made you whole." Jesus did not say this each time, and obviously it was not the case when He raised the dead, but, as with the woman with the issue of blood, He did acknowledge when the person's faith did the work with Jesus as the focus.

Here are two dead raisings from Acts: Acts 9:37 "And it came to pass in those days, that she (*Dorcas*) was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in an upper chamber. 38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them. 39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them. 40 But Peter put them all forth (*to be able to focus*), and kneeled down, and prayed (*apparently to stir himself up into the joy and enthusiasm of the Lord*); and turning him to the body *AITEO*: said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive. 42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord."

Acts 20:9 "And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead. 10 And Paul went down, and fell on him (*for transferring Holy Spirit by touch, or like Elijah did*), and embracing him said, Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him. 11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed." As John Lake proved, right redemption, grace, and glory preaching will stir you up into the joy and enthusiasm of the Lord for confident *aiteo* speaking.

The issue is not the technique, as each case in the Scriptures shows slightly different method. With Dorcas, [Act 9:40](#) "But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body said, Tabitha, arise..." And [Acts 20:10](#) "And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing him..."

The issue is not our technique, but our knowing God's will and character for Holy Spirit to enforce your *aiteo* commands and actions. His willingness is shown in this timeless command to us: [Matt 28:18](#) "And Jesus came and spake unto them, *aiteo* saying, All power is given unto me in Heaven and in Earth. 19 Go ye therefore, and teach (*disciple into Jesus-duplicates*) all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: 20 teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."

And here are some of "all things whatsoever I have commanded you:" [Luke 9:1](#) "Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority (*commission and pre-permission*) over all devils, and to cure diseases. 2 And he sent them to preach (*proclaim it is done*) the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick." [Luke 10:8](#) "And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you: 9 And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you." [Matt 10:7](#) "And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of Heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give."

And here is Jesus' attitude toward one who, while not an "official" disciple, simply used His name to destroy the works of the devil: [Mark 9:38](#) "And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us. 39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me." This one simply did what we are supposed to do; he heard Jesus preach the Kingdom of God was now, and he saw what the disciples did, and did likewise for needs of people.

The secret of success is knowing that God will keep you in the fight as you call on Him. In Gen 1:26, God gave the Earth to man, that has never been repealed, so He requires us to do our part in right faith-action with *aiteo*, to release Him. God has limited Himself to what we humans obey on this Earth, and when humans respond rightly to Him. If we do not stand, He does not stand. The Israelites of the Red Sea crossing generation would not cross the river except for Joshua and Caleb (Numbers 13-14). God could not move in that generation because, even though they saw God's miracles for 40 years, they refused to continually mix the word of God with right faith-actions, Heb 4:2. When the time came, Joshua and Caleb took God's tabernacle over the river, because they were going in and God had already said go (Numbers 34).

Jonathan and his armor bearer were going to fight the Philistines, they asked for a way and a battle against impossible odds. All of Israel had only two swords (1 Samuel 14). They won. 20 against one sword, and they won! They did not care how many of the

enemy there were; they knew God was with them because He had led them to this battle. That is the attitude to healing, raising the dead, casting out devils, restoring maimed bodies, or cleansing lepers. And all the time you know it is not you, but Jesus who is doing the healing: Heb 13:8 "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever."

Mark 16:19 "So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into Heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. 20 And they went forth, and preached everywhere, the Lord working and confirming the word (*of His redeeming and resurrection grace*) with signs following. Amen." Grace means you don't deserve it, but God wants, by grace, good for you. Right faith-actions release God's grace to work.

Your miracle, obedience ministry will get easier when you know it is His strength in you that does the works. 2 Cor 13:5 "Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith (*right faith-action lifestyle continually*); prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates (*useless, like garbage, cannot manifest the promises of God*)?" The devil will try to get you to focus on you, your lusts, your lack of strength, and knowledge, for you to not move forward. Continual right faith-actions renew your mind to keep your mind in God's joy, zeal, enthusiasm and *zoe* life. Speaking in tongues edifies your soul to staying the new-man soul.

God will strengthen you in the way it takes for you to succeed. For example, He will put you on a physical improvement program to give you more physical and spiritual endurance. If you fight Him on this, do not be surprised if you later struggle because you are out of physical shape. Then in the fight, your body will cry out in pain when you could have put it in shape and written God's Word on your heart.

Looking at the weights in the gym, or the running shoes, will not get you into shape, you must use them. Looking at the Bible on the shelf, or unopened in your hand, will not put those Scriptures in your heart. Just like you need exercise to keep in physical shape, you need to keep the Word in your heart and on your lips by continual right faith-actions, and then do that Word. It is in the doing that the Word is written deep on to your heart. Study and meditating start, but doing makes it real to your soul, for renewing.

Will He strengthen you when you are out of shape even though He tried to get you to exercise? Absolutely, but because you have been resisting Him, it will not be easier for you to accept His help or even to think to ask for it in times of trouble, if you would not when times were easier. Instead you will probably start complaining and keep your mind in the flesh and not the spirit. On top of that, you will start to agree with the devil that your troubles are all due to God not being there when you need Him.

When Jesus is saying take another step of faith by right faith-actions, and you are listening to the devil and your body saying you want to quit, you are then in the territory of learning what it means to go on in His strength. This is where the locker room-type self-pep-talk makes the difference. The wise *agape* warrior either goes to another for

such a pep-talk, or gives one to themselves by loud right faith-actions to enter the Lord's zeal.

The next tactic of the devil is to make you think that no one has it as bad as you. 1 Peter 5:8 "Be sober (*instead of being intoxicated with the devil's lies*), be vigilant (*instead of thinking you can rest because you are tired or just not interested*); because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: 9 whom resist stedfast in the faith (*continual right faith-action, fighting lifestyle*), knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world."

The devil will try to overwhelm you with the agony of the moment, and the belief that no one on Earth, or ever in time, has suffered like you are suffering now, and so you must quit. Instead, confess this is a standard tactic of the devil, and all Christians go through the same pressures, and crank out another hour of right faith-actions including affirmations, thanksgiving, praise, joy, proclaiming redemption facts, right Holy Communion, *aiteo* commands, and loud, hard, and fast Holy Spirit tongues.

Obedying: Eph 5:18 "And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be (*continually being*) filled with the Spirit (*in the ancient right actions of seeking the Lord*); 19 speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; 20 giving thanks always for all things *of redemption* unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; 21 submitting yourselves one to another in the *right* fear of God."

Faith is standing when everyone else runs. Faith is saying God will perform His Word no matter what, and you keep proclaiming that, and that your evil circumstances cannot stand against the Word of God. Faith is being courageous, and not evil fearful. Faith is confessing it is working when everyone else and the current facts say it is not. Faith is to keep moving forward inch by inch with continual right faith-actions.

Not because of you, but because God cannot lie. Heb 6:13 "For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he swore by himself, 14 saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee. 15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise (*of Isaac*). 16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation is to them an end of all strife. 17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath: 18 that by two immutable things (*His promise and covenant oath*), in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us: 19 which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil; 20 whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec."

Remember, you cannot fail greater than the grace Jesus got for us by the cross. Jesus is the Redeemer; He has bought back all our failures, including any you have yet to commit. Heb 9:12 "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he

entered in once into the holy place, **having obtained eternal redemption for us.** 13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: 14 how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the *zao*/living God? 15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the New Testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance, *zoe life*."

**Blood and Body of Jesus:** Jesus by His blood obtained deliverance unto *zao* life of every form of death, including sin, sickness, disease, maiming, crippling, poverty, offense, unto being continually on fire in the Lord. By the blood of Jesus in the remission of sin there is no legal work of the law of sin and death, or evil sowing and reaping for anyone forever. And that eternal blood is on the eternal mercy seat forever. And then by His body, by the stripes and then resurrection, every effect of sin and death or sowing and reaping was fully paid for and healed to the level of Jesus. This is the redemption basis for us to crush the Gates of hell and destroy every work of the devil by grace for anyone anywhere by right faith-actions in and with the Name of Jesus. Raise the dead – yes sir!

God will strengthen you in what it takes to succeed as you work. It may not be hard, but it will still challenge your flesh. He will encourage you to obey His general commands, but if you are looking to sow to your flesh by the false pleasures of worldly darkness in television and video games, you will miss His strengthening. Here are some of the things He will strengthen in you: 1 Thess 5:14 "Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all men. 15 See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men. 16 Rejoice evermore. 17 Pray without ceasing. 18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. 19 Quench not the Spirit. 20 Despise not prophesyings. 21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. 22 Abstain from all appearance of evil. 23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it. 25 Brethren, pray for us (*and any of those who preach the gospel or who are in a faith battle to heal the sick, raise the dead or meet financial needs*)."

Phil 4:4 "Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice. 5 Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. 6 Be careful (*anxious, concerned, terrified, slothful, or indifferent*) for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your *aiteo*/requests (*demands and expectations per His Bible promises*) be made known unto God. 7 And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. 8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever

things are **true**, whatsoever things are **honest**, whatsoever things are **just**, whatsoever things are **pure**, whatsoever things are **lovely**, whatsoever things are of **good report**; if there be any **virtue**, and if there be any **praise**, think on these *and redemption* things.”

Eph 5:14 “Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. 15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, 16 redeeming the time, because the days are evil. 17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. 18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be (*continually being*) filled with the Spirit; 19 [*by*] speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; 20 giving thanks always for all *redemption* things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; 21 submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.”

On the Day of Judgment, we will not be able to say to Father God, “You did not help.” Instead He will say, “I spoke, you did not listen!” Heb 4:7 “Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts. 8 For if Jesus (*Joshua*) had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day. 9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. 10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. 11 Let us labour (*to exhaustion in continual right faith-actions*) therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief (*lack of right faith-actions*). 12 For the word of God is *zao*/quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. 13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.”

If you get despondent and tired, start to *aiteo* speak for others who are engaged in the same issues you are. Gal 6:2 “Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.”

Heb 12:12 “Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees; 13 and make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed. 14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord: 15 looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;”

Eph 6:10 “Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. ... 17 And take the helmet of *soteria*/salvation (*to rigidly think only redemption thoughts*), and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: 18 praying always with all prayer (*aiteo and tongues*) and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; 19 and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, 20 for which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to

speak.” As you do these acts of *agape/love* toward God and your fellow Christians, grace will be supplied to you by the right faith-actions that power this kind of lifestyle.

**Counterattack:** So, when under attack, praise God and go spread some *agape/love*. It is as you obey, as you do *agape/love*, and as you do continual right faith-actions that power will flow through you. When you are empty, ask for the grace to give and let love flow through you. Turn on Scripture recordings and speak in tongues and make right Word-of-God affirmations until you know what to do next. Then keep at it until you know who, what, where, and how to do next. It is a receive-and-go-and-do Gospel.

Pools are still and become stagnant, streams and rivers flow and have life. As the waters of *agape/love* flows by your doing right faith-actions into a river, you will get also what you need for yourself and your battles. 2 Cor 9:8 “And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good *Jesus* work: 9 (as it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.” In giving away you get sufficiency.

Ps 84:11 “For the LORD God is a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly (*in the continual seeking the Lord right faith-actions*). 12 O LORD of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth (*cleave in continual right faith-actions*) in thee.”

Prov 11:24 “There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty. 25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.”

Prov 28:27 “He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.”

1 Cor 15:58 “Therefore, my *agape/beloved* brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the *right faith-action* work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your *right faith-action* labour *to exhaustion*, is not in vain in the Lord.”

Ps 41:1 “Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble. 2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the Earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies. 3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness.”

Gal 6:7 “Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. 8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption (*ruin, death*); but he that soweth to the Spirit (*in the continual lifestyle of right faith-actions*) shall of the Spirit reap *zoe/life* everlasting. 9 And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. 10 As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.”

**Warrior Attitude:** The attitude of a warrior is to keep themselves always ready for battle, and when there is no enemy, to go, and find one, or do a work of exploit just

to keep themselves in shape. As some point the warrior stops learning and training, and goes into combat. The warrior loves combat, all else is simply preparation to do the work of battle by continual right faith-actions. Ex 15:3 "The LORD is a man of war: the LORD is his name."

Ps 24:8 "Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle."

Ps 45:3 "Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty. 4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. 5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee."

Rev 19:11 "And I saw Heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. 12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself. 13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. 14 And the armies which were in Heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. 15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS."

1 John 4:17 "Herein is our *agape*/love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world."

Matt 11:12 "And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of Heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force."

2 Tim 1:6 "Wherefore I put thee in *covenant* remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. 7 For God hath not given us the spirit of *evil* fear (*timidity, cowardice*); but of *dunamis/miracle* power, and of *agape/love*, and of a sound, *disciplined* mind like *Jesus*. 8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; 9 who hath *sozo/saved* us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began, 10 but is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished (*make vanish, void, destroy, put away*) death, and hath brought *zoe/life* and immortality to light through the gospel."

1 Tim 6:11 "But thou, O man of God, flee these *evil, convenient* things; and follow after (*fight to walk in*) righteousness, godliness, faith *actions, agape/love*, patience (*consistency in right faith-actions*), meekness. 12 Fight the good fight of faith, *lambano/lay*



hold on eternal *zoe*/life in continual right faith-actions, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.”

2 Tim 4:7 “I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith (*action lifestyle*): 8 henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing (*by continually seeking the Lord in continual right faith-actions*).”

Heb 11:6 “But without faith (*the continual right faith-action lifestyle*) it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe (*by the continual right faith-action lifestyle*) that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently (*when it is hard or easy*) seek him (*by the continual right faith-action lifestyle*).”

The one who loves to “fold their hands” is not so, and then wonders that what they have is eventually lost. Prov 6:9 “How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? 10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: 11 so shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.”

So, if there is no dead to raise or sick to heal, you can go do a good deed for someone else. So we fight the devil directly, or we go do acts of *agape*/love. Both are destroying the kingdom of darkness and building the Kingdom of God.

The attitude of the *agape* warrior, Jesus World Changer, is a combination of executing the judgment written against the devil and not letting the devil have his way, and sharing God’s *agape*/love for the person oppressed by the devil. But your main target is the devil, not the person knowing that there is no reason before God by mankind’s redemption in the blood of Jesus, which gives the devil the right or authority to be there afflicting that person. Jesus never told anyone they had to stop sinning or He would not heal them. Matt 28:18 “And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in Heaven and in Earth. 19 Go ye therefore, and teach (*disciple into Jesus-duplicates*) all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: 20 teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.”

Matt 10:7 “And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of Heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.”

God does not typically push and overwhelm your will, although that is what the devil usually fills our minds with the desire for. Father God wants your will and His will so intertwined that you are aware of Him and expect Him to be there always, and He is always in your sight. 2 Cor 7:12 “Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.”

Father God shows what His promise is, and then lets you see some of the resisting giants in the physical and spiritual worlds, and the end goal to be accomplished by right faith-actions. It is up to you to grit it out. The secret is to receive by right *aiteo*, the grace to grit it out and keep that burden on Him, He will then gladly be your helper. But like David and Goliath, you must still charge the giants with inadequate resources and weapons in the natural. Your primary weapon is the same one David had, his confession of God's truth as he proclaimed the defeat of the enemy by God. David took on the job of defeating the giant. You need to also take on the responsibility of defeating death and sickness wherever you come across them – they are God's enemies. Remember the devil is not just your enemy, he is God's enemy also. God is using you to destroy His enemies: Rom 16:20 "And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet (*as shattered glass*) shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you (*to think, be, will, and do like Jesus*). Amen."

When the person you are praying for is like your own child/wife/loved one that you must get healed or raised from the dead, and you will not stop until they are raised, then you will see the results of the glory of God. Rom 10:11 "For the Scripture saith, Whosoever believeth (*by right faith-actions*) on him shall not be ashamed. 12 For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him."

Heb 13:7 "Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow (*copy, duplicate, imitate*), considering the end of their conversation (*living*). 8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever."

Heb 6:11 "And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end: 12 that ye be not slothful (*lazy, apathetic, deceived*), but followers (*copycats, duplicates, imitators, laborers*) of them who through faith (*continual seeking the Lord in continual right faith-action unto zeal, enthusiasm in the Lord*) and patience (*right faith-action consistency*) inherit (*move in, control, operate, and distribute*) the promises." There are some 8,000 promises in the Bible and they cover every need of humans and humanity

You want to work in right-faith actions until this is your confession: Acts 3:6 ...but such as I (*Peter*) have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk. 7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength." This is what the right faith-action lifestyle alone can give you.

Heb 11:17 "By faith Abraham, when he was put to the test [while the testing of his faith was still in progress], had already brought Isaac for an offering; he who had gladly received and welcomed [God's] promises was ready to sacrifice his only son, [Gen 22:1-10.] 18 Of whom it was said, Through Isaac shall your descendants be reckoned. [Gen 21:12.] 19 For he reasoned that God was able to raise [him] up even from among the

(*cremated*) dead. Indeed in the sense that Isaac was figuratively dead [potentially sacrificed], he did [actually] receive him back from the dead.” AMP

## Old Testament Prophets

### Elijah

1 Kings 17:17 “And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him. 18 And she said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son? 19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed. 20 And he cried unto the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son? (*The devil's first thought is to get you to blame God for the devil's work.*) 21 And he stretched himself upon the child three times (*for spirit transference*), and cried unto the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, **I AITEO:** pray thee, let/make this child's soul come into him again. 22 And the Lord heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he revived. 23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, See, thy son *chay/zao* liveth. 24 And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the Lord in thy mouth is truth.”

### Elisha

2 Kings 4:32 “And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed. 33 He went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, and prayed unto the LORD (*to stir himself up into the Lord by right faith-actions*). 34 And he went up, and lay upon the child (*for direct spirit transfer, like laying on of hands*), and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm. (*zoe life was working, but not completely*) 35 Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro (*keeping himself stirred up into the zeal of the Lord by right faith-actions*); and went up, and stretched himself upon him (*again, he would not be denied*): and the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes. 36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.”

2 Kings 13:20 “And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year. 21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.” Elijah had 16 miracles, Elisha wanted double, this was the 32<sup>nd</sup> miracle of God keeping His word. Nobody touched the man in faith, but God honored Elisha's word so this is resurrection by word or promise. Technically this is ab-

sent resurrection with Elisha nowhere around the man, so absent raising the dead is manifest here. If God did it once, He can and will do it again. The only limit is if you think there is a limit. "All things are possible to him that believes, *by continual right faith-actions.*" Believe, have faith, and trust are verbs. You have to do something to believe or trust, those things are to cleave to God in continual right faith-actions to see the promise manifest, BEFORE and UNTIL it happens.

### **Prophetic *Aiteo* Dead Raising**

Ezek 37:1 "The hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of the valley which was full of bones, 2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open valley; and, lo, they were very dry. 3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord GOD, thou knowest. 4 Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon these bones, and **AITEO**: say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD. 5 Thus saith the Lord GOD unto these bones; Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live: 6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 7 So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone. 8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but there was no breath in them. 9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and **AITEO**: say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live. 10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army."

## New Testament Dead Raising

### Jesus Raising the Dead

In the great summary of Jesus' ministry, Acts 10:38, there is no mention of raising the dead or any other specific works, they are all lumped as removing oppressions of the devil. [Acts 10:38](#) "How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and *iaomai/physical* healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him." The most important thing to God is death in fast or slow forms, as described as oppressions of the devil, removed or healed, which God hates, else He would not have had Jesus do this to demonstrate the peace of the Kingdom of God.

Here God describes all the works of Jesus as healing, whether raising the dead or making the blind to see, or calming storms or walking on water. What matters most is the devil oppressing people in many different ways, including death, and that they all be healed or removed.

To God, death is just another oppression of the devil that is to be healed or removed by believers. And the same basic process is used to heal the dead as healing the sick or casting out devils or any other intervention of God on the Earth, including walking on water or multiplying food.

Here is another summary of what Jesus and the Father wants done: Luke 10:17 "And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. 18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven (*by what these followers did*). 19 Behold (*stop, make this change your world view and your next actions*), I give unto you *exousia/power (authority, commission, responsibility, dunamis power, and pre-permission)* to tread (*by multiple stomps*) on serpents and scorpions, and over all the *dumanis/power (abilities, works)* of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. 20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven."

Notice, again these is no list of specific things followers can do, just that they can destroy any work or oppression of the devil where they find it, or know of it, up to an including where there is no wine for a wedding by breaking the devil's world system and turning water into wine. This is total unlimited license, pre-permission to destroy the devil and his works wherever they know of them. This is just like soldiers in combat. You have your orders, now go and do them!

Here is another summary: [John 20:30](#) "And many other signs (*miracles*) truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book (*there are some 41 recorded in the Gospels*): 31 but these are written, that ye might believe (*by continual zoe-life-releasing right faith-actions*) that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that

believing (*by zoe-life releasing right faith actions*) ye might have *zoe*/life through his name." Do you see it? You get or release *zoe* life of believing by right faith-actions.

Amazing, God says what is more important is that we get and operate *zoe* life and miracles are what *zoe* life does, and it does not matter what the specific miracles are. And God's *zoe* life is the opposite of, and destroys death, oppressions of the devil in any form. As Jesus said: John 10:10 "The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have *zoe*/life, and that they might have it more abundantly."

God's answer for every and any oppression of the devil is *zoe* life, which Jesus came to give us an overabundance of *zoe* life, no matter what. The solution for any oppression of the devil is God's *zoe* life, which is what we get in the new birth. Miracles are the result of directing *zoe* life to destroy the oppressions of the devil, by faith-actions.

So do not look at the problem, but know that God's *zoe* life is the healer of any oppression of the devil from death to walking on water, or multiplying food, or prosperity. Get your mind off the size of the problem, and on God and His *zoe* life. Then raising the dead is just another action of God's *zoe* life, which all believers have. Easy!

The born-again Christian already has the *zoe* life of God that destroys the oppressions of the devil. So let's look at how it's done.

1 John 5:12 "He that hath the Son hath *zoe*/life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not *zoe*/life. 13 These things have I written unto you that believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal *zoe*/life, and that ye may believe (*by zoe life-releasing right faith-actions*) on the name of the Son of God, *the Prince of Zoe Life*." Jesus is King!

When Jesus was on the earth, He raised four people from the dead. First (not necessarily in order), He raised the widow's son in the village of Nain (Luke 7:15). Second, He raised the 12-year-old daughter of Jairus, a ruler of the synagogue (Mark 5:42; Luke 8:49-56; Matt 8:9-23). Third, He raised Lazarus, the brother of Mary and Martha in Bethany after he had been dead four days (John 11:44). And fourth, He raised Himself from the dead after He had been crucified.

It's true that God the Father, by the Spirit of Glory, Holiness, and Zoe Life, raised Jesus from the dead (Romans 6:4; Acts 2:32). But it is also true that Jesus himself was acting to bring about His own resurrection. Jesus said in John 10:18, "No one takes it (*my psuche, soul*) from me, but I lay it down of my own accord. I have authority to lay it down, and I have authority to take it up again. This charge I have received from my Father." God the Father gave Jesus the authority to take up his *psuche* life/soul again from the grave where his dead body lay.

Here it is again in John 10:17: "Therefore doth my Father *agape*/love me, because I lay down my *psuche*/life (*soul*), that I might take it again. 18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have *exousia*/power (*authority, commission, and*

*pre-permission*) to lay it down, and I have *exousia*/power (*authority, commission, and pre-permission*) to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.”

The Son has authority to raise from the dead whomever He will, including Himself. This is judgment against the devil. So Jesus says in [John 2:19](#): “Destroy this temple, and in three days *I will raise it up*.” And John adds, “He was speaking about the temple of his body” (John 2:21). Destroy this body, and in three days, I will raise it up. And He did.

[John 5:26](#) “For as the Father hath *zoe*/life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have *zoe*/life in himself; 27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.” This judgement against the devil was to heal, bless, and raise the dead. We have the same *zoe* life for the same purpose and the same commands.

[Rom 5:17](#) “For if by one man's offence (*Adam*) death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign (*as a king*) in *zoe*/life by one, Jesus Christ.) 18 Therefore as by the offence of one (*Adam*) judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one (*Jesus*) the free gift came upon all men unto justification of *zoe*/life. ...21 That as sin hath reigned (*as a king*) unto death, even so might grace reign (*as a king*) through righteousness unto eternal *zoe*/life by Jesus Christ our Lord.”

We are to reign as a king with the scepter of righteousness, which includes *zoe* life, and like Jesus, we have authority, commission, responsibility, and pre-permission to give resurrection and healing *zoe* life where we will, as He would, as we are made kings and priests of God for Him (Rev 1:5).

[Heb 1:8](#) “But unto the Son he (*God*) saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. 9 Thou hast *agape*/loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.”

Here is Jesus’ command to reign with and for Him: [Matt 10:7](#) “And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.”

And again: [Luke 10:18](#) “And he (*Jesus*) said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven (*as I give you this command to destroy the kingdom of darkness with Holy Spirit power and establish the Kingdom of God in spiritual and physical combat*). 19 Behold, (*stop and make this change your life and your next actions*), I (*Jesus*) give unto you *dunamis*/miracle power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power (*ability*) of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. 20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.” YAHOO! My name is engraved on Father’s right hand! The spirits now subject to you include any of the kingdom of darkness in sickness, death, destruction, poverty, weakness, weak mind, robbing, killing, destroying, and death.



Now go and execute the judgement written: 1 Cor 15:55 "O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? 56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. 57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory (*over death in any form, fast or slow, including death, sickness, disease, sorrow, destruction, or poverty*) through our Lord Jesus Christ. 58 Therefore, my *agapao*/beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the (*right faith-action*) work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your (*right faith-action*) labour (*to exhaustion and fatigue*) is not in vain in the Lord." Keep at right faith-actions until you win in any faith-action battle.

Luke 16:16 "The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it." You have to win the kingdom! You, not your pastor or teacher, but you have to keep pressing in by continual right faith-actions to manifest the Kingdom of God.

Jesus said for us to have extreme joy, to use His name in *aiteo* commands as He would. In this time now: John 16:23 "And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall *aiteo*/ask (*demand, require, and expect as due by covenant promise with determined, hard-headed, focused intention of will for Holy Spirit to operate the promises of God, and the devil to go*) the Father in my name, he will give it you. 24 Hitherto have ye *aiteo*/asked nothing in my name: *aiteo*/ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full."

Not only an open ticket with God to duplicate Jesus, but to walk in a joy that is the fullness of Jesus Himself and Holy Spirit of Joy. Now, this is a cure for depression or being one of the "frozen chosen," who have yet to awaken to righteousness, which includes raising the dead.

For those in depression, or those seeking revival, God commands: Eph 5:14 "Wherefore he (*Holy Spirit*) saith, (*make the decision to repent and*) Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light (*as you do the right faith-action lifestyle of continually keeping yourself stirred up into the zeal, enthusiasm, thanksgiving, praise, and joy in the Lord.*) 15 See then that ye walk (*order your behavior rightly, like Jesus,*) circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, 16 redeeming the time (*in right faith-actions over redemption facts to manifest the glory of the Lord*), because the days are evil. 17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but (*make the decision to*) understanding what the will of the Lord is (*gladness and joy, zeal and enthusiasm of the Lord over our redemption in Jesus unto destroying the works of the devil and the Gates of Hell*). 18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess (*and the devil's counterfeit*); but (*stir up yourself to*) be (*continually being*) filled with the Spirit; 19 speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord, (*including Holy Spirit tongues and singing*); 20 giving thanks always for all things (*of redemption*) unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; 21 submitting yourselves one to another in the *right* fear of God." If you don't stay filled-up you degenerate to the frozen-chosen in the doubts, evil fear, and unbelief of mental assent.

### **Nain Widow's Son**

Luke 7:11 "And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. 12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. 13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. 14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he *AITEO*: said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. 15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother. 16 And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people. 17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and throughout all the region round about."

### **Synagogue Ruler's Daughter**

Luke 8:49 "While he (*ruler's servant*) yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master. 50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, *Evil* Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole. 51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden. 52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth. 53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead. 54 And he put them all out (*for quiet*), and took her by the hand, and called, *AITEO*: saying, Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat. 56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done."

Matt 9:18 "While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. 19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples.

20 And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment: 21 for she said (*had continually kept saying*) within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be *sozo/whole*. 22 But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee *sozo/whole*. And the woman was made *sozo/whole* from that hour.

23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, 24 He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. 25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand (*spirit transference*), and the maid arose."

Mark 5:35 "While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further? 36 As

soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe. 37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James. 38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly. 39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth. 40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out (*for peace and quiet*), he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying. 41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and **AITEO**: said unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise. 42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment. 43 And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.”

#### **Lazarus**

John 11:1 “Now a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha. 2 (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.) 3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou *phileo*/lovest is sick. 4 When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby. 5 Now Jesus *agapao*/loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. 6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick (*actually dead already 2 days*), he abode two days still in the same place where he was. 7 Then after that saith he to his disciples, Let us go into Judaea again. 8 His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again? 9 Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world. 10 But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him. 11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep. 12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well. 13 Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep. 14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead. 15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him. 16 Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellowdisciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him. 17 Then when Jesus came, he found that he had lain in the grave four days already. 18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off: 19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother. 20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the house.

21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 22 But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt *aiteo*/ask of God, God will give it thee. 23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again. 24 Martha saith unto him, I

know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day. 25 Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the *zoe/life*: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he *zao/live*: 26 And whosoever *zoe/liveth* and believeth (*by continual right faith-actions*) in me shall never die. Believest thou this? 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world. 28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee. 29 As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him. 30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him. 31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there. 32 Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 33 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit (*as a war horse going to battle*), and was troubled (*stirring Himself up*), 34 and said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see. 35 Jesus wept (*stirring up Himself*). 36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him! 37 And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jesus therefore again groaning in himself (*keeping Himself stirred up into the Lord*) cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it. 39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been dead four days. 40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God? 41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me. 42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me. 43 And when he thus had spoken, he *AITEO*: cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. 44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus *AITEO*: saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go. 45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done. 47 Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. 48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation. 49 And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, 50 nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. 51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; 52 and not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in

one the children of God that were scattered abroad. 53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

John 12:17 "The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record. 18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle."

## Disciples Raising the Dead

Acts 9:36 "Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did. 37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in an upper chamber. 38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them. 39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them. 40 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed (*stirring up himself into the Lord*); and turning him to the body *AITEO*: said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive. 42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord. 43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner."

Acts 14:17 "Nevertheless he (*Father God*) left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. 18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them. 19 And there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead. 20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe."

Acts 20:9 "And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead. 10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing him (*spirit transfer*) said, Trouble not yourselves; for his *psuche*/life (*soul*) is in him. 11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed. 12 And they brought the young man *zao*/alive, and were not a little comforted."

### Two Witnesses

The record of God does not say whether these witnesses raised themselves from the dead to continue the battle, or God did it without them.

Rev 11:1 "And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein. 2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months (*3.5 years*). 3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days (*1260 days, 3.45 years*), clothed in sack-

cloth. 4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed. 6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. 8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. 9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. 11 And after three days and an half the Spirit of *zoe*/life from God entered into them (*as in any dead raising*), and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. 12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. 13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.”

Notice in verse 12, at the command, these two apparently exercised their faith to ascend into Heaven. These two fight with a combination of miracles like Moses did, Elijah did, and then resurrection like Jesus did. If like Moses, these miracles were aimed at whatever idols, demons, people were worshiping instead of our loving God.

## Preaching Resurrection of the Dead

John 11:25 "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the *zoe*/life: he that believeth (*by continual right faith-actions*) in me, though he were dead, yet shall he *zao*/live: 26 and whosoever *zao*/liveth and believeth (*by continual right faith-actions*) in me shall never die. Believest (*by continual right faith-actions*) thou this?"

Acts 1:22 "Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection."

Acts 2:31 "He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption. 32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses."

Acts 4:2 "Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead."

Acts 4:33 "And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all."

Acts 17:18 "Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks, encountered him. And some said, What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection."

Acts 17:32 "And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter. 33 So Paul departed from among them. 34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them."

Acts 23:6 "But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question."

Acts 24:15 "And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust. 16 And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men."

Acts 24:20 "Or else let these same here say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council, 21 except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day."

Rom 1:4 "And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: 5 by whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name: 6 among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ: 7 to all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ."



Rom 6:5 “For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection: 6 knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. 7 For he that is dead is freed from sin.”

Phil 3:10 “That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the *koinonia union* fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; 11 if by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.”

Heb 6:1 “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, 2 of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.”

### **Focused Truth**

Matt 10:7 “And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of Heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.”

Matt 11:2 “Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, 3 and said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? 4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see: 5 the blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. 6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.”

Luke 7:20 “When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another? 21 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight. 22 Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached. 23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.”

Matt 27:48 “And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. 49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to *sozo*/save him. 50 Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. 51 And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the Earth did quake, and the rocks rent; 52 and the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose, 53 and came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. 54 Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.”

Luke 7:11 “And it came to pass the day after, that he (*Jesus*) went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. 12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. 13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. 14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he *AITEO*: said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. 15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother. 16 And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people. 17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and throughout all the region round about.”

John 5:19 “Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise. 20 For the Father *agape*/loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel. 21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and *zao*/quickeneth them; even so the Son *zao*/quickeneth whom he will. 22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: 23 that all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.” Right judgement is raising the dead and glorifying King Jesus.

John 11:1 “Now a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha. 2 (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.) 3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick. 4 When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby. 5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. 6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick (*actually dead already*), he abode two days still in the same place where he was. 7 Then after that saith he to his disciples, Let us go into Judaea again. 8 His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again? 9 Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world. 10 But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him. 11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep. 12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well. 13 Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep. 14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead. 15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him. 16 Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellowdisciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him. 17 Then when Jesus came, he found that he had lain in the grave four days already. 18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off: 19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother. 20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the house.

21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 22 But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt *aiteo*/ask of God, God will give it thee. 23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again. 24 Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day. 25 Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the *zoe*/life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he *zao*/live: 26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this? 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world. 28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for

thee. 29 As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him. 30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him. 31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there. 32 Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 33 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit (*as a war horse going to battle*), and was troubled (*stirring Himself up*), 34 and said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see. 35 Jesus wept (*stirring up Himself*). 36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him! 37 And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jesus therefore again groaning in himself (*keeping Himself stirred up into the Lord*) cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it. 39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been dead four days. 40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldst see the glory of God? 41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me. 42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me. 43 And when he thus had spoken, he *AITEO*: cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. 44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go. 45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done. 47 Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. 48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation. 49 And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, 50 nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. 51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; 52 and not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad. 53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

John 12:17 "The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record. 18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle."

Acts 9:36 "Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did. 37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in an upper chamber. 38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them. 39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them. 40 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed (*stirring up himself with right faith-actions*); and turning him to the body AITEO: said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive. 42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord."

Acts 20:7 "And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight. 8 And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together. 9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead. 10 And Paul went down, and fell on him (*Spirit transfer from his redemption and glory teaching*), and embracing him said, Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him. 11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed."

Acts 26:8 "Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?"

2 Cor 1:9 "But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: 10 who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;"

Heb 11:35 "Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection:"

Rev 1:17 "And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: 18 I am he that *zao*/liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am *zao*/alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death."

Rev 11:3 "And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days (*1,260 days – 3.45 years*), clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the Earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have *exousia*/power (*authority, commission, and pre-permission to act as they saw fit*) to shut Heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have *exousia*/power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the Earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the Earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the Earth.

11 And after three days and an half the Spirit of *Zoe*/life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from Heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to Heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of Heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.”

### **How do you raise a dead person? (Peter Skov article)**

The same way you cast out demons or perform healing – very practical

The following thoughts are based on the Word of God, the Bible, and on the experiences of David Hogan and Curry Blake in raising the dead.

#### **How to Raise a Dead Person.**

1. What we have is the Name of Jesus. Acts 4:11 “This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. 12 Neither is there *so-teria*/salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be *sozo*/saved.” This includes raising the dead, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead. This Name bypasses your unholiness and gives you direct access to Jesus to *aiteo* command for Him.

2. We must believe by continual right faith-actions, and then act. Ps 138:2 “I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy *chesed/grace* lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name. 3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.”

Magnified, OT Strong’s 1431, *gadal*; to twist, entwine into your soul, combine, make large is sight, mind, body, and honor. Increase, promote, bring near, lift up, make greater, increase, tangible presence of God, awareness, respect, and acknowledge.

Ps 70:4 “Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified (*His presence entwined*).”

Even an unsaved person crying out to God can do it! The verse in the psalms says God has exalted his Word above his name. I know that unsaved people can pray in the name of Jesus and heal the sick. I know the prayers of the unsaved Cornelius were heard by God – who sent an angel in response. God confirms his Word with signs following! Some non-Christians can have much more faith than some Christians!

3. You don’t have to have prayed and fasted for 40 days to do it. Fasting is recommended in order to discipline your soul to receive from the Word more accurately. You do need to act on your faith. You do need compassion, courage, true love, and persistence. You can immerse yourself in right faith actions in the time you have, as part of your normal lifestyle. You don’t need evil fear, you need confidence and you will have that if you have been doing 3-6 hours right faith-actions per day.

4. You don’t have to have been a Christian for more than a split second.

5. If you can get them something like a bit of bread to eat after they are raised, or leave such instructions.

6. Mechanisms for raising the dead (*or healing, or casting out demons*):
- ☐ *Aiteo* - command speaking near or far, in person, absent or over cell phone, or in private absent ministry, before or after death.
  - ☐ *Touching* – as in laying on of hands, even embracing, or shaking hands.
  - ☐ *Prayer Cloths/items/Bible* – lay it on or around them, or wear it, sleep on it, etc.
  - ☐ *Holy Communion* – rightly done, for others (the dead cannot do this)
  - ☐ *Right Worship* – right thanksgiving, praise, joy, and affirmations.
  - ☐ *Warring in Tongues* - command speaking near or far, in person or over cell phone, before or after death.
  - ☐ *Groaning in the Spirit* - command speaking near or far, in person or over cell phone, before or after death.
  - ☐ *Right grace thinking, looking, or pointing* - command speaking near or far, in person or over cell phone, before or after death.
  - ☐ *The Gospel of Grace Proclaimed* – confirmed by Jesus in signs and wonders. Could be one word or a week of solid proclaiming redemption grace.
  - ☐ *Blow on them* – breath of life, command speaking near or far, in person, absent, or over cell phone, before or after death.
  - ☐ *Believer's shadow* – grace confirmed by Jesus in signs and wonders. Could be one word or a week of solid proclaiming redemption grace.

Dead-raising functions exactly like ministering for healing or deliverance or any blessing.

Why do we stop praying for a sick person when the person dies from their sickness? Why don't we continue till they are buried? In Mexico, in David Hogan's work, the Indians expect people to pray for their dead right up until they are buried. They transition from healing the sick, if they die, they switch to raising the dead.

#### **Who can be raised?**

1. Both Christians and non-Christians can be raised. Even people who have cursed God, Jesus, and the Christians on their death bed can be raised. [Note: no one Jesus raised from the dead was a Christian. They were probably Jews, but in Nain it is not mentioned. Nor is it explicitly mentioned in the cases in Acts.]
2. No matter what sickness or event caused the death, they can be raised and are usually healed from whatever caused the death. Curry raised his daughter, but the non-life threatening injuries were not fully healed. As Curry said, he was fighting for life, not the injuries. But she recovered very well.
3. Both old saints who have died happily and gone to Heaven, as well as unborn babies and everyone in between can be raised! {Several in modern times report that they were in Heaven and brought back to Earth by the one praying, including Smith Wigglesworth's wife. Now what an amazing thing, you can pull a person back by the power of Holy Spirit, while they are talking with Jesus in Heaven. What delight Holy Spirit must have in



raising the dead! Must be God is really supportive of humans being on Earth over being in Heaven!

#### **Statistics from Freedom Ministries (fall of 2004)**

1. On average it takes 6-8 hours of prayer by the bedside to raise a dead person, when they are successful. Sometimes it can take more than 20 hours and other times a few seconds. Jesus, Peter and Paul only needed a few seconds or minutes.
2. They have now prayed for about 2300 dead people to be raised.
3. 328 have risen from the dead and the number percentage is continually rising.
4. David Hogan personally has been the main person praying (seldom alone) at 27 dead raisings, (39 by 2024). He has experienced many more not get raised. One of them was the wife of one of his best friends and coworkers. He has also at least on one occasion been disobedient to pray for a person whom God would have raised, had he done it. At least 2 of them raised were his children. One his son and the other his granddaughter. His sons have raised David from the dead twice. And others were not raised. It is a war.
5. Even though they are probably the most experienced ministry on Earth at raising the dead based on these numbers, they have a 14% success rate in 2004. It is probably higher now.
6. I heard a more recent comment (2010) (by Curry Blake, but not sure) that David Hogan said they get the most notoriety over raising the dead, but that is the least successful part of his ministry with roughly a 10% success rate overall. David now reports in 2023 that that year they have 5 times more dead raisings than the previous 5 years.

#### **How do they do it practically in Mexico?**

1. Their Indians expect them to pray for a dead-raising when someone dies as members in one of their churches. They mention it occasionally in their preaching.
2. They have made new church tradition and this is very important: If at all possible, they arrange for a round the clock prayer team to be praying until the burial. 2 by 2 they pray for an hour and then another team of 2 comes. In Mexico, the law says that a person must be buried within 24 hours of death.

#### **Methods of Prayer**

1. There is no set formula prayer – the main ingredient is *aiteo commands*, and faith in the name and blood of Jesus. The basic commands are simple and direct, “Arise, or live and do not die, or come back, or wake up, or live, mercy, grace to them, Lord Jesus help this one, Jesus is King, in the Name of Jesus...” They mix in with thanksgiving, praise, and joy as part of their focused worship. The focus is on Jesus, His greatness, dominion, power, and His blood. The instruments are acoustic, or in the larger churches, electric, and horns of all kinds, even bid band style.
2. There is not a real difference between ministry for healing, dead raising, or casting out devils. One is in the use of the Name of Jesus. As a word, Jesus means: God’s sal-

vation now, blessing now. If you simply command, “Jesus” intending salvation of any kind now, it is the same as more complicated words. David Hogan uses the word, “Fire” with a similar intent. Or “be blessed,” or “Jesus is King.” It depends on your determined, hard-headed, obstinate, focused intention of will as an *aiteo* command for Holy Spirit to move.

3. Some options:

a. The first is to check your watch and appointments at the door. In the jungle people do not live by the clock and their next appointment. They are simply expecting God to come. So time is not the driver as it is in the “first” world. One second or one week makes no difference, they are prepared to pray, praise, proclaim, *aiteo* command, give thanks, dance, and worship God as long as needed. The issue is the God of the Universe inhabiting the praises of His people, and manifesting His glory, not your ability to meet a schedule.

b. *Aiteo* commanding the person to come back, to rise, and death to go in the name of Jesus. Also consider: proclaiming appropriate Scriptures, especially on the blood of Jesus; singing songs about the blood of Jesus; praying and singing in tongues/the spirit.

c. Praise in song, dance, shouts, etc. as long as necessary. Some have been raised as the people praised, and the newly raised have joined in with the celebration.

Note: In the Hogan’s ministry, they have no problem with praising the Lord from 7 AM to midnight for days at a time. The natives often go for days of praise dancing for 24 hours a day, much in like making a “Praise Cure.” The issue is that King Jesus manifest Himself. Ps 22:3 “But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel (*as a righteous judge for people and against the devil*).” Ps 149:4 “For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation. 5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds. 6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a twoedged sword in their hand; 7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people; 8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron; 9 To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.” This is called “warring, or battling, or combat” praise. Isa 12:2 “Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust (*by continual right faith-actions*), and not be afraid: for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. 3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation. 4 And in that day shall ye say, Praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted. 5 Sing unto the Lord; for he hath done excellent things: this is known in all the earth. 6 Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.” Ps 34:3 “O magnify (*aiteo the Lord to make Himself known, His presence, to honor*) the Lord with me, and let us exalt his name together.”

Ps 62:5 "My soul, wait (*by continual right faith-actions*) thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him. 6 He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved. 7 In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God. 8 Trust (*cleave by continual right faith-actions*) in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah."

Ps 71:3 "Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress."

Ps 89:14 "Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face. 15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O Lord, in the light of thy countenance. 16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted. 17 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted. 18 For the Lord is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our king."

Ps 91:9 "Because thou hast made the Lord, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; 10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. 11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. 12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. 13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet."

d. The more you do it, the better you will get at it. Since most of us do not have lots of opportunity (except in times of war, disasters, and plague, etc.) the next best thing is to regularly *aiteo* speak for healing of all kinds. The types of prayer are the same. For some, it requires more battle in right faith-actions to see a badly damaged body to minister for healing/resurrection, than an intact person who is dead. The general observation is that the more you do it, the better you get. So look for retirement homes, nursing homes, etc. where there is lots of need and opportunities to start ministering.

e. You do not have to look directly at, or touch a sick person to heal them, nor at a dead person to raise them. It may help to either cover the body or turn you head as you *aiteo* pray and praise. If you can, touch as Jesus wants to touch them by you. You want your focus to be on God and His love, faithfulness, Word, and indwelling Holy Spirit power. If what you are looking at overwhelms you, close your eyes or look away.

f. John Lake, who had over 200,000 recorded healings, and uncounted dead raisings, during the early 1900's in Spokane WA, and Portland, OR, said his biggest problem in developing workers was that few would stick with the lifestyle of continual right faith-actions. David Hogan and Curry Blake have said the same. Even the effective prophets of old like Moses, Elijah, Elisha, Daniel, Isaiah, etc. lived the right faith action lifestyle to continually seek and magnify God. This was how un-born-again people could maintain and dwell in the presence of the Lord away from the temple. You are now the temple of God.

Christians are now walking, talking arks of God with God by Holy Spirit in our spirit. We don't have to call on God, He is inside you. Any calling you do is now to turn your mind to the new-man, Christ-mind within you, the presence of God within you, and into heavenly places where Jesus' redemption is continually exalted around the throne.

For any Christian, it is not enough power, for you have it all in Holy Spirit, it is in dwelling in the soul consciousness, love, and dominion of the exalted Christ within you to be about the Father's business as Jesus did. This comes from the continual right faith-action lifestyle. Raising the dead is just one element of this. It is not you who raises the dead, but Holy Spirit within you. Keep your inner eye off of you, and keep it on the God of All Power within you who moves as you *aiteo* Him.

David Hogan, raising a dead man who died on an airplane: David shouted loudly, for the benefit of all those nearby, "In the Name of Jesus! In Jesus' Name, the Lord rebuke you, you premature death spirit. I take dominion over you in Jesus' Name. I am one of the sons of God, and you know me; now leave him alone." About an hour later, all the sudden, the dead man just gasped and came back to life, on the jet, in public. <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ly85pHTIqGA>

The man said, "Thank you." David said, "You don't thank me, thank my God, King Jesus, who raised you."

This is one of the ways David introduces people to King Jesus. Here is another dead raising described by David Hogan, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QYLISDqxiE>

## How to Develop Faith:

If you are looking for the shortcuts so it can go faster, you may not like this. There are no short cuts, but there are more effective ways than others. The first and last is to make the current Bible, as the absolute Word of God you have. Translation does not matter, some are better than others, but any of them can work. I use the King James, the Amplified, and the Kenneth Wuest translation for the New Testament. Along with that is Strong's Concordance and Vine's Expository Dictionary of the Hebrew and Greek.

I recommend you start with tithing 10% of your day, every day. That is 2.4 hours a day for starters. Then move as you can to 3-6 hours a day as your base discipline.

What I am sharing with you are the more effective ways. While we are talking about raising the dead, the end goal is souls to disciple into Jesus-duplicates. For that to happen, you must learn to develop real faith to raise the dead, and as you do, God will give you opportunities. Jesus in you is the One who does the miracles. So rest easy.

**Next is a warning.** If you are on the right path, hell will attack you with everything it has got to get you off the path. Its entire empire depends on this, and to them this is no joke. Hell's goal is summarized here. Jesus said you must know this parable for success in the Kingdom of God, and to understand all the other parables: [Luke 8:11](#) "Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. 12 Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe (*with continual right faith-actions*) and be sozo/saved. 13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, *lambano*/receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe (*with continual right faith-actions*), and in time of temptation fall away. 14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. 15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it (*with continual right faith-actions*), and bring forth fruit with patience (*with consistent, continual right faith-actions*)."

The message is simple, you have to go through the 3 failure soils to get to the fourth one of blessing. These 4 soils describe the stages of rending your heart in the midst of turmoil from devil attacks, to rend your heart with the Word of God as a hammer, plow, and fire, to get to the fourth soil, and then keep it fertile. It does not matter where you are starting from, it just matters that you get to the fourth soil, and then have patience to grow fruit with it.

After you get to the fourth soil, the devil will attack you even more, and you counter-attack by right faith-actions, until the Gates of Hell are shattered!

Jesus is King!

Have faith in God.

**To understand faith**, you need to understand right faith-actions. I cover this in separate articles, and in most of my books, in more detail. Faith is a word describing a continual set of daily actions, not a one-time event. No continual right faith-actions, and you are not in faith, James 2:20-26. The first problem is the English language.

Belief is how much negative pushback you can exceed. Believing means you continually re-affirm the scriptures you are standing on. Knowing is the goal where you and the Scriptures are one.

**Believing:** The basic actions of Bible believing are to take information, and make that information stir you up into exuberant thanksgiving, praise, joy, blessings, courage, patience, affirmations of God's truth, *aitao* commands as if God were speaking through you, fasting from food and accusations, right Holy Communion, blessings, *lambano*, courage, operating gifts of Holy Spirit, especially prophecy and tongues, right Communion, and acts of *agape* love. And you keep repeating these actions to keep them *zao*/alive BEFORE and UNTIL the answers manifest.

**Agape Love Acts:** The acts of *agape* love are listed throughout the Bible. They include gifts, alms, hospitality, respect and kindnesses to others, clothing the naked, feeding the hungry, sheltering the destitute, delivering the poor, attacking worry, encouraging and giving grace to others, speaking so others receive grace to be more like Jesus, overcoming evil with good, seeking first the Kingdom of God for yourself to community and national betterment, personal piety, blessing those that curse you and praying for them that despitefully use you, including casting-out the devil in and over them, helping widows, orphans, the weak and innocent, working justice, and producing the signs of true Jesus-believers of operating in the name and power of Jesus to heal the sick, restore the maimed, blind, and deaf, raise the dead, cast-out devils, and cleanse the lepers. These acts of *agape* love spring from knowing: Phil 4:13 "I can do all *redemption* things through Christ which strengthened me."

Some may say these right faith-actions, and the other 1,050 New Testament commandments are "legalism." The theologian Leonard Ravenhill summated: "When there is something in the Bible that churches don't like, they call it 'legalism'." These 1,050 commands are all in the Greek imperative case, not a suggestions, but as commands. If you want to raise the dead, or any other good works of salvation, Eph 2:10, you will find that those who do it better, also take the written Word of God more literally than those not so successful. Paul called them "traditions," which put the social imperative on them. 2 Thess 2:15, Phil 2:12; 4:9. And this from the one who authored the concept of "grace versus works." We are *sozo* saved by grace to do good works; no good works may mean no "saved." Concerning commandments, Jesus stated in Mt 5:19, strict adherence to them.

As a rule, since Christianity is a supernatural power relationship with God, doing the power signs of believers in the name of Jesus helps doing the other acts of *pisteuo* believing. 1 Cor 2:5 "That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the *dunamis*/ *miracle* power of God." [This is not in terms of being born-again; nowhere in the Bible is being born-again described as a miracle or *dunamis* power act. The acts described are miracles are acts like Jesus did, even though being born-again is a miracle act between you and God.]

**Walking Faith:** Faith, as a Greek word, means to be in action like walking is an action. If you say you are walking, and you are not moving your legs, you are not walking. If you are not continually doing right faith-actions, you are not in faith.

Faith is a noun, just like saying you are taking a walk, where walk is a noun describing action. Faith is the same, no continual right faith-action, you have no faith. Bible faith means you are continually cleaving to God and His promises and ways, the same as trusting, by the continual actions of seeking the Lord, waiting on God, and stirring up yourself into Holy Spirit zeal and enthusiasm against all the negative situations. I summarize these and other actions as right faith-actions.

Other words for faith include confidence, assurance, trust, certainty, patience, belief, to do believing, exercising faith, holding onto the Word, and steadfast. It means calm assurance unto gladness and joy that the promise will manifest as you keep in right faith-actions. You have confidence against all conflicting events, assertions, thoughts, and feelings as you write God's words on your heart to steadfastness with continual right faith-actions that you do.

As a human, your normal state is absolute assurance or assumptions continually, which you will stake your life on. As a human, you are a believing machine; you are constantly re-affirming what you believe. As a human, you are God's supreme spirit-to-physical Universe transmission vehicle. It is what you are made for. This requires you to operate faith. Believing by continual right faith-actions is the transference mechanism.

Many talk about faith and unbelief as separate things. But in reality, they are the same. Unbelief is really faith in something else other than the one who claims to have faith. In both cases, faith and unbelief are absolute-assurance assertions of what will happen in the future, and why. God calls unbelief as any belief other than in God by His Word.

Bible dictionaries describe faith, trust, and belief as continual cleaving to God. Faith is not passive, but as active as clinging to a high cliff-wall against gravity and a storm. There is nothing casual about believing. If you let go; you will fall.

Concerning the future, faith is the expectation of coming good. The expectation of evil or misery is dread or evil fear. Faith in English or Greek is always looking in expectation of good. When looking for good, there are usually other choices that are less good

or produce evil. Faith is a process where out of all the options, one good is singled out for personal focus and assurance in continual right faith-actions.

In the strict sense, our English language has some confusion in terms. And most modern teachers do not note the distinctions to match Bible usage, especially when translating the Greek words, *pistueo*, the verb, and *pistis*, the noun form. As Greek words, the Bible writers understood the distinctions and used them appropriately. Our English translators apparently were unaware, and even though our dictionaries have them right.

The English word, belief, often translated for *pistis* is a noun describing actions of expectations of the future, good or bad. The verb form is believing. More specifically, we may say dread or evil fear is the expectation of evil, and faith is the expectation of coming good unto joy. So belief is any future, good or bad. Faith is only coming good.

Most English Bible translations typically do not distinguish between the English words, faith and belief, and treat them the same as the Greek word *pistis*. Most agree that evil fear or dread are the expectation of negative things that have not yet happened.

Modern science has proven that we humans operate in faith (noun) or “faithing” (verb) all the time, the absolute assurance of unseen things in confident joy that a specific good will come, or happen.

Unfortunately most human Christian activity seems to be hope in God and not faith. Hope is the joyful expectation of coming good, but without right faith-actions. God is limited by their lack of right faith-actions. In many cases, even the joy of biblical hope also seems in short supply. Hope says it is possible unto joy; faith acts like it is done.

The English word, believing, is not as specific as faith, it is the verb of expecting something, good or bad. We are driven by a desire to receive only good things, and avoid the negative or evil. One characteristic of humans is that all our planned-actions are for what we define as our good at the moment, rightly or wrongly.

We do this when we get married, or go to the store. Most of our actions are designed to produce a coming good, or avoid, mitigate, or eliminate a potential evil, with the result of a good or better condition.

The issue is not the lack or presence of faith; for humans we always seek for faith in a coming good. The issue is who or what our confidence is in. Is it confidence in God by His Word, or confidence in someone else’s word? Unbelief in God, or mental assent, is not the absence of faith, but rather faith in something other than God by His Word.

We have talked about the English words translated as faith, the noun, and believe, the verb, but the meanings of the Greek words, *pistis*, translated as faith, and *pisteuo*, translated as believe, are not English words and concepts, but Greek words and concepts, and they mean different things than the English words faith and believe.



English word faith: set of facts over a coming good.

Greek word *pistis*, translated in English as faith, is different: it is the set of actions done to cleave to God over the coming good promise, especially as contrary, negative situations already exist, or arrive. Did you see that? Bible faith is cleaving actions.

English word belief: an expectation of a coming good or bad.

Greek word *pisteuo*, translated in English as believe, is doing the actions of right-action that one does to cleave to God over the reality of the coming good, and against all the negative conditions or circumstances that says it cannot happen.

- The Greek word *pisteo*- believe in the Bible means to cleave to God over a good promise against all the threats to that promise with a lifestyle of continual right faith-actions to keep our heart focused on the promised good, and reliance on God. A better English translation would be “faithing” but that is not a word in English, but it is in Greek, *pisteuo*, which is the verb form of the noun, *pistis*. [Actually most Greek and Hebrew words started as verbs, and then grew into nouns. So the noun is from the verb form.]
- The English word, believe, means to be ascribing to a set of facts, but implies no action, yet it is a verb, meaning action, but only in the mind at best.
- The Greek word, *pistis*-faith, means to be in the action of believing with a lifestyle of continual right faith-actions to cleave to God continually by His word against all pressures to give up your joy over that promise. *Pistis* and *pisteuo* have obedience as their core meaning. You obey by doing right faith-actions over the promises of God you want to happen.
- The English word, faith, means a set of facts you ascribe as true, with no corresponding actions necessary. Any obedience is only voluntary; it is knowledge-based, not action-based. The Greek word, *pistis*, is doing the actions to keep cleaving to God. Yet most Christians are taught that faith is a set of facts, but not a set of actions.

The Greek words translated as faith and believe are a noun-verb pair. The noun *pistis* is translated as faith or belief. The verb, translated as believe, is *pisteuo*. So to have *pistis* faith is to be believing in something with continual supporting actions. Within the meaning of the word *pisteuo*, as a verb, it means you are at present doing something to exercise or retain that belief continually, especially against any negative conditions.

*Pistis*, is not accurately translated as “faith,” as *pistis* has its root, to “obey a word,” or to be “bound by a word,” or “to operate within a word,” preferably in gladness and joy. And by that meaning, you will have to continue to obey in the face of lots of other words or circumstances. And to obey one word means you will have to disobey one or more other alternate, or conflicting words.

Bible Faith is always about an assurance, confidence, and courage in the future based on God fulfilling His promises. Confidence is also in the future. It is a strength in what will rule in the future.

The voice of unbelief says, "I'll have it when I have it." The voice of right faith in God continually says, "I have it now, it is coming to me (immediately or in the future) and I will possess it, because God cannot lie, and I have done, and am doing, the right faith-actions to bring it to pass. My faith-actions keep God in motion to make it happen. I give thanks for it now because I do have it, and will possess it."

Biblical faith sees the tomorrow of a promise, as real as yesterday, by present day faith-actions. You got God with you, make like the throne wherever you are.

The first thing for developing faith, is that, you (or your team) must exercise all the necessary faith-actions to get the dead raising done. The dead person will not be able to participate as often happens in healing of sickness, disease, or poverty. This may sound rather obvious, but if your theology requires faith by others to get results, then to be like our elder brother Jesus, you must learn to raise the dead like He did, on His faith alone.

Jesus had all the faith and required none from Lazarus, Jairus' daughter, or the boy in Nain, nor did any of the other dead raisings described in the Bible. Nor did He require it for healing. He noted faith when He found it, but its presence or absence did not control Him and His results. As the living Word, Jesus lived the right faith-action lifestyle continually. Among other Scriptures, He continually obeyed Joshua 1:4-9, Psalm 1, Ps 105:1-15, and of course, Heb 11:6.

How does faith come? Rom 10:17 "So then faith-actions cometh by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God *to start doing right faith-actions in gladness and joy.*" To have faith, or do right faith-actions, you must first obey and do the Scriptures to have *zoe*/life flow through you. Jesus said His words are spirit and *zoe* life as well His Father's words, the Old Testament, and for us, also the New Testament.

The Greek word for "word" in this Scripture, Rom 10:17, is *rhema*. *Rhema* comes as you obey the written word-*logos* of God to release *zoe* life. So your attitude is one that you will learn to walk in healing the sick and raising the dead as a basic part of being a disciple of Christ by the continually seeking the Lord lifestyle of continual, right faith-actions.

Matt 7:26 "And every one that heareth (*unto glad obedience*) these *logos*/sayings of mine (*Jesus*), and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: 27 and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it." The only difference between these two, was the one who obeyed the *logos* word, was the one who prospered, and one who did not obey the *logos* word suffered loss. The

difference is in what they did, not what they knew. They both heard the same word, but only one did them.

What you want is *zoe* life in your soul. *Zoe* life is the nature of your born-again spirit, which is the same as Jesus' spirit, 1 Cor 6:17.

Matt 4:4 "But he (*Jesus*) answered and said, It is written, Man shall not *zao*/live (*operate in strength, health, prosperity, and godly zeal, and overcome the enemy*) by bread alone, but by every *rhema*/word (*that you do*) that proceedeth out of the mouth of God." See also Luke 4:4. A *rhema* word is one that you do, obey, preferably with gladness and joy.

Deut 8:3 "And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not *chayah-zao*/live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man *chayah-zao*/live."

*Zoe* life gets into your soul as you do the word of God. This right action converts the word to *rhema*, which releases *zoe* life into your soul and body. So, you take one or more *logos* commands of God, do them and convert them to *zoe* life. There are 1,050 New Testament commands to start with.

The easiest words to do, obey, are the commands to give thanks, praise, rejoice, and speak and sing in tongues more than others, continually, including *aiteo* commanding.

Faith is not a superficial enthusiasm or excitement; it is a settling down into Father God's nature and truth in the face of evil circumstances that God is God, and He will perform His Word by and in your right faith-actions. Faith is not passive; it is active.

Much like God's Promised Land to the Hebrews in the desert was a farming lifestyle on good land. In order for the land to produce, you had to work the land. No battle to clear the land of giants, or no work on the land, then you and your family went hungry. You went hungry for failure to battle and/or to work the farm. Right faith-actions to mix the words of promise into your heart for promise manifestations, requires continual right faith-actions, or mixing the word with faith, Heb 4:2. No right faith actions; no promise manifestations.

Another word for faith is courage. Courage is not the absence of fear; it is to keep moving in the right way in spite of your fears. You get in courage by stirring up yourself in all the things it takes to defeat your enemy. It is continual right faith-actions over redemption truth unto godly zeal and enthusiasm.

How long is continual right faith actions? Generally, it means at least 3-6 hours daily BEFORE and UNTIL you see the answer. Less time per day will not build the confidence that defines faith. Continually means on a set schedule of multiple times per day, every day.

For example: [Ps 119:164](#) “Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.” Every act of Jesus was a judgement against the devil and for the people He healed or raised from the dead, Acts 10:38.

[Deut 32:4](#) “He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he.” All His ways are judgements for blessing to people and destruction to the devil.

Building faith is a human biology process. To keep it, you need a constant lifestyle of at least 3-6 hours per day to maintain faith. Strength comes in about 90 days, but then must be maintained, or is quickly lost. This is hard biology, not a special anointing. If you get the gift of faith, you will also do continual right faith actions until the answer comes. I discuss this spiritual-biology connection and show how to work it in *OK God, Now What*.

Think of it as continual right faith-actions builds the answer to completion. No right faith-actions, no building. Little faith-actions, little building. Continual right faith-actions, 3-6 hours per day; lots of building.

Can you speed it up? Yes, the more right faith-actions you do, especially in advance, the more zoe life you apply to the answer. This is why it is a daily lifestyle and not a one-off event. The big problem with Western Christians is they think Christianity is not a daily lifestyle activity. Being a disciple means to be under spiritual disciplines, not sermonettes for “Christianettes.” Your mind is made to receive zoe life continually from God’s Word. Starvation diets on the Word of God do not build spiritual strength. If you are not feeding your soul with zoe life, the devil has plenty of tasty, but empty, counterfeits.

At first, building confidence requires non-stop right faith actions over the promises related to the situation, and you enter godly peace knowing you are doing what God requires to make the promises happen. You do right faith-actions BEFORE and UNTIL the promises manifest.

Hope, wishing, or desire may arise in an instant, but has no strength if not nurtured. Confidence faith is built over time. And maintained over time. As God told Joshua in Joshua 1:5-9, day and night do not let the words depart out of your mouth. He was to keep doing it until he decided he died. It is easier to build confidence before the battle, but you can do it in the battle by continual right faith-actions, but you will lose sleep.

If you are not in calm assurance unto joy, you are not in faith: [Heb 11:1](#) “Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.”

Or in expanded form: [Heb 11:1](#) “Now faith is the substance (*tangible evidence that others can see*) of things hoped for (*hope is the joyful expectation of a coming good, if you are not in true joy, you are not in faith*), the evidence (*of your joy and confidence*) of things not seen (*you have it in your mind to see and give thanks, praise, and joy that you already have it, and will see it in the land of the living*).” And you maintain these

right faith-actions BEFORE and UNTIL it comes. It is not going to be done, but it is done and I will see it by the right faith-action lifestyle.

And again: Heb 11:1 "NOW FAITH is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope for (*joyful expectation of coming good – it is not silent*), being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]." AMP

Heb 11:6 "But without faith (*continual right faith-actions*) it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must [necessarily] believe that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently seek Him [out] (*by continual right faith-actions*)." AMP

Saying "God will do it," is not faith; thanks, praise, and joy over it is done, before you see it, with continual right faith-actions, is the evidence of faith. If you are worried, fearful, or concerned over it, you are not in faith. If it is for your healing, if you are not in joy or calm assurance, but worried or unsettled, go see a doctor.

Or better, go do Phil 4:4-9 until you settle into real faith by maintaining the constant work of right faith-actions. This is a good work you are ordained to do, Eph 2:10. That is why faith is called a daily, energetic lifestyle for divine results.

It is not we who do the miracle works; it is Father God who does them by His Spirit in response to our faith-actions, especially zeal and *aiteo* commands. Ps 35:27 "Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant."

Ps 37:39 "But the salvation of the righteous is of the LORD: he is their strength (*by their right faith-actions*) in the time of trouble. 40 And the LORD shall help them and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust (*cleave to God by continual right faith-actions*) in him.

Ps 27:13 "I had fainted, unless I had believed (*cleave to God by continual right faith-actions*) to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living. 14 Wait on the LORD (*cleave to God by continual right faith-actions*): be of good courage (*cleave to God by continual right faith-actions unto zeal and enthusiasm*), and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD." [As you do these continual right faith-actions you write them on your heart and mind to renew your mind into the new-man, Christ mind.]

Ps 31:23 "O love the LORD, all ye his saints: for the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer. 24 Be of good courage (*cleave to God by continual right faith-actions*), and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD."

Of course the "proud doer" is Satan, the one who Jesus describes this way: John 10:10 "The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have *zoe*/life, and that they might have it more abundantly." As we stand

against Satan in the righteousness of God in Christ Jesus, in and with the Name of Jesus, in right faith-actions, we will enforce the judgment written against him and all his works.

John 16:7 “Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me; [*Jesus has taken away the sin of the world, past, present, and future to forever in our eternal redemption. Heb 9:12*]

10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; [*in the new birth we are given a new nature, inner desire and passion, 2 Cor 5:21 “For God made Him, Jesus, to be sin for us, that we might be made the righteousness of God in Christ Jesus.”*]

11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged (*against*).”

These are the redemption facts that the devil works overtime to keep you from being aware of, believing, and knowing so you can effectively walk as Jesus walked, and destroy the Gates of Hell, especially in raising the dead.

We carry the Spirit of God, we are His representation, and His Ambassadors who only speak what He has spoken, i.e., the written Bible.

1 Cor 6:17 “But he that is joined (*united, connected*) unto the Lord (*in the new-birth, new-creation, new-man*) is one spirit. 18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body. 19 What? know ye not that your body is the temple (*New Testament, walking, talking Arks of God,*) of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? 20 For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.”

Working power acts of God gets easier when you focus on your union with Christ in the new birth, one in spirit with Him, 1 Cor 6:17. This is how you can be on Earth and in Heaven at the same time. Col 3:1, and keep our minds there on the wonders and glory of Jesus’ redemption work. Col 3:1 “If ye then be risen with Christ, seek (*with all diligent by continual right faith actions over the facts of redemption*) those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. 2 Set your affection on things above, not on things on the Earth. 3 For ye are dead, and your *zoe*/life is hid with Christ in God. 4 When Christ, who is our *zoe*/life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.”

Col 2:8 “Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ. 9 For in him (*Jesus*) dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. 10 And ye are complete (*fully as He is now*) in him, which is the head of all principality and power.”

Jesus now is walking in us, *zao/lives* through us as we keep our new-man soul door open by keeping our minds renewed into His with the continual right faith-action lifestyle. Gal 2:20 I have been crucified with Christ: nevertheless I *zao/live* (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ); yet not I, but Christ *zao/liveth* (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ) in me: and the life which I now *zao/live* (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ) in the flesh I *zao/live* (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ) by right faith-actions in the redemption facts in the Son of God, who *agape/loved* me, and gave himself for me. 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness (including *zao life raising the dead*) come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."

### Music

Music can be your best faith-building friend, or your worst enemy. If the words to your songs are not pure scripture, it is very rare for them to be helpful. In fact, almost all Christian music, older or modern, are faith destroying with perversions of truth. I use mostly pure scripture memory songs, or pure Scripture set music, think Handel's *Messiah*. The Sons of Korah is a musical group that plays pure psalms set to more modern arrangements using some ancient instruments. The Greek word translated as psalms, means sung to instrumental accompaniment.

Most of the Jewish music I have heard are very faith destroying. How can you beg God to show up when He is already inside you? How can you beg God to show up when the Bible tells you to *aiteo* God to magnify Himself to you? All of this will destroy your faith in redemption facts, which is the opposite of what you need to raise the dead, or heal the sick.

The psalms of lament are the right way to complain to God, but if you like listening or singing them too much, you still have offense toward God, and need to deal with that. Their intent is to express your sorrows and then turn to the Lord in faith-filled joy. Remember, the flesh craves feelings, sight, and touch; the spirit knows by God's word.

For instrumental music, I suggest Bach or Mozart, as their church music was written to help people worship God better during the Mass. Jazz has too much disharmony to sing well in Heaven, although I personally like it. Forget gospel instrumental music as you may know some of their usually faithless words. We are talking life or death, not your "favorites." This is called the disciplined disciple life in truth.

**Healing-Resurrection Mechanism:** When we minister for healing, or any *aiteo* command answer, we are directing Holy Spirit to put His *zoe* life into that situation or body. It makes no difference if it is Moses opening the Red Sea, Jesus raising a dead boy in the city of Nain, healing a small child's scrape, or the Final Resurrection. Just as even the smallest light destroys darkness, that *zoe* life of Jesus, who is *Zoe* Life and the Prince,

Administrator of *Zoe* Life, destroys the devil's darkness works of the devil unto healing, including raising the dead.

Divine healing is done by our directing *zoe* life, which by its very living nature, swallows up and consumes corruption, death, sickness, disease, poverty, evil fear, or anything of Hell. 1 Cor 15:54 "So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory (*of zoe life*). 55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? 56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. [*So Holy Spirit impels and encourages us to victory:*] 57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory (*of the devil's total defeat and we bringing Heaven to Earth in any situation*) through our Lord Jesus Christ (*by our right faith-actions, including aiteo commands unto joy and gladness*). 58 Therefore, my *agapao*/beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding (*more than enough*) in the (*zoe-life releasing, right faith-action*) work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your (*zoe-life releasing, right faith-action*) labour (*to exhaustion*) is not in vain in the Lord."

One of the purposes of keeping our minds, old-man soul, renewed into the new-man, Christ mind, is to keep it filled with *zoe* life from the Word of God, which is *zoe* life, *dunamis* miracle power, spirit, truth, and Jesus, the *logos*, the *zoe* life of God. As we do these right faith actions over the Word of God, we release this *zoe* life based on our confidence in the work of Jesus' resurrection for ourselves and those we minister to.

1 John 3:20 "For if our heart condemn us (*by our lack of knowing the redemption facts and lack of right faith-actions*), God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things (*of our redemption and glorification with Holy Spirit indwelling*). 21 *Agapao*/Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God. 22 And whatsoever we *aiteo*/ask (*demand, require, and expect as due by covenant promise with determined, hard-headed, focused intention of will, we will not be denied by the works of the devil*), we receive of him (*Father God*), because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight (*the lifestyle of continual right faith-actions of seeking the Lord, Heb 11:6.*). 23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe (*by continually doing right faith-actions*) on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and *agape*/ love one another, as he gave us commandment. 24 And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him (*by continual right faith-actions*). And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us." YAHOO!

From God's perspective, healing of anything, including raising the dead, requires very little on His part, but if you think anything it hard, to you it is, not God. There are no hindrances on God's part. If you think in any part of your un-renewed mind there is any hindrance, your thinking and agreeing there is any hindrance is the problem, not God. Jesus, Holy Spirit of His *zoe* life, which raised Jesus from the dead to seating above all



power, rule, or name to the Throne of God, has more than enough power and is eager to manifest the Kingdom of God through you for anything.

Your ministry song can become: Rom 8:2 "For the (*much greater*) law of the Spirit of *zoe*/life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the (*much weaker*) law of sin and death." This is a declaration that the law of sin and death is now illegal before God.

And the chorus: Rom 8:3 "For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh (*sickness, death, infirmity, disease, etc.*): 4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but (*walk to order our behavior*) after the Spirit (*by continual right faith-actions, Eph 5:14-21*)."

Another limitation by us of God is not knowing your sins were redeemed, past, present and future by the blood of Jesus, now on the real Mercy Seat in Heaven eternally for mankind. 2 Peter 1:2 "Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the *epignosis*/knowledge of God (*working to renew your mind to walk as a Jesus duplicate and disciple others to the same*), and of Jesus our Lord, 3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto *zoe*/life and godliness (*Jesus-duplication by the right faith-action lifestyle*), through the *epignosis*/knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: [*In the Old Testament God could not share His glory, but in Jesus we have indwelling Holy Spirit to release the glory of God into the Earth by zoe life, like Jesus did and even greater.*] 4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be *koinonia union*/partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. 5 And beside this, giving all diligence (*when it is hard and when it is easy*), add to your faith (*action lifestyle*) virtue; and to virtue knowledge; 6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience (*consistency of right faith-actions*); and to patience godliness; 7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness *agape*/charity-actions. 8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the *epignosis*/knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 **But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins."**

No wonder Peter told us to ignore this redemption work of Jesus will limit your ability to walk in Him. And sadly, these facts the modern church seems to want to continually hide. 2 Pet 1:9 "But he that lacketh these things (*of maturing into a Jesus-duplicate and able to disciple other Jesus-duplicates,*) is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins."

And why? Because if you are continually working by right faith-actions to add these features to your soul, you will have many failures and misses, so to keep you from being overwhelmed in the lie of perfectionism unto condemnation, you major on how

remitted your sins are, even before you commit them, so your only response is a glad and joyous "Thank You for Jesus! YAHOO!"

The price of not majoring on redemption facts is you not growing into Jesus more effectively, and making other true Jesus-duplicates. On my Article website page, I have articles that list many Scriptures that show the sins of mankind were remitted, purged, obliterated, and removed, in Jesus, 2,000 years ago in our redemption.

Rom 8:1 "There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit." Condemnation is the sentence of death or penalty for sin. Jesus took our penalty of Hell for us. What does not get dealt with in this life will be burned as wood, hay, and stubble on the Christian day of Judgment, 1 Cor 3.

But you are not going to Hell with the devil. If you walk, order your behavior by the Spirit by obeying the 1,050 New Testament commandments, you will not be creating wood, hay and stubble in your life, but rather keep doing your ordained good works as gold, silver, and jewels for eternal rewards.

Amazing the phrase, "who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit." Is not in the Greek, but is still useful. Bottom line: There is no condemnation from God for you for any sin you make. Because Jesus already paid for it with death. God knows what He accomplished in your redemption. The devil does not want you to know this, but if you, your friends, anyone hurt by your sin, or the government may still count your sins against you. One good way to handle your sins is in the right Holy Communion process. See our free eBook, *Spirit Power Dynamics*, on my website Articles page.

Here is how God describes sin consciousness: 1 John 3:18 "My little children, let us not *agape*/love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth. 19 And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. 20 **For if our heart condemn us**, [*sin consciousness*] God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things (*of redemption in our eternal salvation in Jesus*). 21 *Agapao*/Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God. 22 And whatsoever we *aiteo*/ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. 23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment. 24 And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us."

Notice in verse 22, sin consciousness hinders our *aiteo* asking for divine results. Again, here are some of the 1,050 commandments: "That we should believe (*by continual, zoe life-releasing, right faith-actions*) on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and *agapao*/love one another, as he (*Jesus*) gave us commandment."

[From *Discovering Our Redemption, 2013; Chapter 30, Why Satan Hates You So Much*, pp 343-346]

The devil preaches continually, in evil and unhappy circumstances, thoughts, and words, in persecution against us. He knows he cannot get us un-born again, so his best hope is to keep us ignorant and confused to the truth of our Redemption, so we do not act in righteous confidence to the level of what God has provided for us.

A great part of the teaching being done in churches today tends to keep the people under condemnation, and sin consciousness, thus denying our redemption. That creates mental assent, in which they say, "Oh yes, that is a great promise, but I cannot depend on it. Who knows how God might let you down, to teach you a lesson?" "I don't have that kind of power." Who can stand and fight with such an attitude?

For the most part, the church ministry has never realized that its work is to free men from sin consciousness and make them God conscious, Son conscious, Victory conscious, Faith conscious, Love conscious, Righteousness conscious, Reconciliation conscious, Redemption conscious, *Zoe* life conscious, Christ's dominion conscious, Christ in you conscious, Adoption, Betrothal, Grace, and Christ's power in you conscious.

When we realize that we have been born of *agape*/love and that we have the *agape*/love nature of God in us, we will begin to show forth the fragrance of Heaven.

Rom 8:37 "Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors...."

To be a conqueror, you have to be in battles and gain victories. You can have your victory or use the power of Jesus' victory. You know you may be knocked down, but you are never out! Phil 4:13 "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me."

When we become Jesus'—victory-in-and-through-us conscious, we will arise as a strong man out of sleep, and take our place among the victors.

Rom 13:11 "And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our *soteria*/salvation nearer than when we believed. 12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. 13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. 14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof."

The Son has made us free. Let us stand fast in the liberty wherewith His Redemption has set us free.

Col 3:1 "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. 2 Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. 3 For ye are dead, and your *zoe*/life is hid with Christ in God."

Walk the halls of the Supreme Court of Creation, and see the blood of Jesus that purchased your eternal Redemption and cries better things, from a better covenant than that of Moses.

Acts 13:38 "Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached (as already done) unto you the *aphesis*/forgiveness (*remission, purging, washing, removal, obliteration and putting away*) of sins: 39 and by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses." Luke 24:46 "And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and

to rise from the dead the third day: 47 and that repentance (*that every man will have to acknowledge Jesus as Lord one day, and God, who agape/loves you, sent His agape/love to Earth through Jesus*) and *aphesis/remission (purging, obliteration, removal, and putting away)* of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.”

It is not about your righteousness, but Jesus'. 2 Cor 5:21 “For Father God hath made Jesus to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of Father God in Jesus.”

Your sin is not the issue; but you receiving and engaging the *zoe* life, *dunamis* power of the body and blood of Jesus is. What releases God is your right works. Sin does not stop Him by our redemption in Jesus. Titus 2:14 “Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good *God-level*, works. 15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.”

We know Satan attacks the Word, so that we will be offended at God, others, or ourselves. Satan does not care who we are offended by or at, just that we are offended, because unforgiveness is his work and produces his fruit. Satan’s two primary weapons are idolatry, seeking other sources than God, and offense, or unforgiveness, against God or His people.

Jesus told the Parable of the Sower so we could know the process of how to bring the Word of God to pass in every circumstance, and that our enemy, the devil, will be working to get us offended, if at all possible.

This parable reveals how the devil persecutes us, through ignorance, offense, or distraction, to prevent the Word of God from bearing the fruits of righteousness.

Luke 8:10 “And he (*Jesus*) said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. 11 Now the parable is this: The seed is the Word of God.”

Matt 13:18 “Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower. 19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side. 20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy *lambano*/receiveth it; 21 yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended. 22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. 23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.”

This is the primary mechanism of bringing the Kingdom of God to Earth and how to defeat the devil in the process. Every act of the Kingdom of God is an act against the kingdom of darkness.

Whenever we hear the Word of God the devil comes and takes away that which we do not understand. Therefore, ignorance and dullness of God in His Word are never bliss! If we hold on to a promise of God and start to believe it by right faith-actions, the devil will attack in ways designed to convince us that it cannot work. If we remain faithful *by continual right faith-actions* through that, he then attempts to distract us with prosperity and worldly desires. They may not be wrong, but they keep you distracted and your heart divided. The victor counts all this joy and holds on *by continual right faith-actions*, with a clean heart toward God and man, and, in the end, produces, not normal or man-fruit, but super-normal or God-fruit, including raising the dead, or turning water into wine.

So we are persecuted in the physical world and in our hearts. We are attacked mercilessly, in an attempt to get us to give up and take defeat instead of standing in victory. 2 Cor 10:3 "For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: 4 (for the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) 5 casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; 6 and having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."

We stand by taking the Word of grace in Jesus *by continual right faith-actions*, and using it to defeat the devil. You *lambano*/hold and proclaim that Word and *aiteo* command the devil and his evil works to go, in the name of Jesus, until you see the victory.

By continual right faith-actions, you major in God's Words of Redemption, Salvation, Peace, Grace, Righteousness, *Zoe* Life, Faith, *Agape* Love, Identification, Adoption, Betrothal, Light, Hope of Glory, Holy Spirit Power, Christ's mind in you, Name of Jesus, Comfort and Reconciliation. This is standing to defeat the devil, as he persecutes righteousness, for this is what you are made for. And the devil has spent 2000 years keeping us ignorant of these facts, and most churches work to keep us ignorant of these redemption facts to protect their false church structure, and income (Pray for them truth and courage, don't join the devil in condemning them).

The more we grow in the Gospel, we will: Rom 16:20 "And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly (*as shattered glass*). The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you [*to know, will, be and do this*]. Amen."

Hos 4:6 "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge *rightly applied in right faith-action works....*" And the more we *epignosis* know to being master craftsmen who disciples others into Jesus-duplicates, in what we have and who we are in Christ, the greater our testimony in Christ. Rev 12:11 "And they (*the saints*) overcame him (*Satan*) by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their *redemption* testimony; and they *agapao*/loved not their *psuche*/lives (*souls*) unto the death."

Satan cannot get to God, but while we are on this Earth, he can get to us to hurt Father God. The more we grow in the *epignosis* knowledge of God and the work of Jesus in our

Redemption, the more we destroy and finally defeat Satan for and through Jesus by Holy Spirit to the glory of Father God.

**Responsibility:** the fastest way to grow in right faith is to disciple others, even those a few days, even moments, ahead of you. As you disciple them to Jesus-duplicates, you yourself will grow in the reality of redemption facts by your constantly re-affirming redemption facts in *agape* love. And teaching them how to manifest the Kingdom of God by obeying: Matt 10:7 "And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give."

And: Luke 10:18 "And he (*Jesus*) said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven (*by your report in Luke 10:17*). 19 Behold (*stop and make this change your world view and next actions*), I give unto you *exousia/power (authority, commission, dunamis power, responsibly, and pre-permission)* to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the *dunamis/power (ability, works, oppressions, including death, and poverty)* of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. 20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven." YAHOO! My name is engraved on the Father's hand and in the Book of Life, I represent Heaven when I destroy the works of the devil, especially in making other disciples into Jesus-duplicates. YAHOO!

The Bible is the covenant promise of God. As you humble yourself to His Word by continual right faith-actions to the zeal and enthusiasm of the Lord, He builds Himself in you and your confession becomes, not how much you study but: Gal 2:20 I have been crucified with Christ: nevertheless I *zao/live (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape live, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ)*; yet not I, but Christ *zao/liveth (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ)* in me: and the life which I now *zao/live (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ)* in the flesh I *zao/live (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love and sound, disciplined mind of Christ)* by *right faith-actions in the redemption facts in the Son of God, who agape/loved me, and gave himself for me.* 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness (*including zao life raising the dead*) come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."

#### **The Mean Time:**

The mean time is the space between when you make your first stand in *aiteo* command, and God manifests the answer. This is the time when the symptoms or death do not change, and you must rely on only God to do it. This is the time when the devil will continually assault you that God will not do it. As the Word of Faith people teach, "Don't say anything that is not pure Scripture. Refute with only Scripture promises and redemption facts, and keep doing it with praises to and about God until the answer comes."

In a military sense, a stand is an active warfare activity. Not of just standing still but going out and attacking the enemy from a position until the enemy is destroyed. This did Ukraine in 2014-2024 - ?, where they made a stand to stop the Russian invasion by active warfare. Or our response against our enemies in World War II. All of these are what making a stand looks like. Making a stand is very active and intense, as are right faith-actions.

So whether it is 5 seconds or 720 hours or more, do not give up your stand (Eph 6:10-20, especially verses 13-14), but *lambano*, hold fast with continual right faith-actions. Not paraphrases, but pure Scripture, so you can say, "God says, I *aiteo'ed* in the Name of Jesus, He is doing it; Holy Spirit is working, and I will see His goodness in the land of the living, Ps 27:13-14 where we are commanded to "Wait or entwine on the Lord, be of good courage" in the face of delay, and evil circumstances, focus on God and His Word, which cannot lie.

The enemy's goal is to get you to give up by temptations to doubt, or stop doing continual right faith-actions in the Lord. Else you degenerate into doing evil dread actions in glorying and boasting in the enemy, with such statements as, "It must not be the Lord's will," or, I or they must have sinned for God to do this to them," or "This is taking too much time, God must not be wanting to do this," and other such faithless statements.

There is no hindrance on God's part. The only hindrance is deception in your mind or the devil actively resisting. Get rid of deception with Bible truth, and get rid of the devil by *aiteo* commands for him to leave and take his works with him. [My website books and articles are all helpful for this truth purging.]

Waiting on the Lord is the active and intense lifestyle of continual right faith-actions BEFORE and UNTIL the answer comes. Ps 27:13 "I had fainted (*given up continual right faith-actions, stopped standing against*), unless I had believed (*by continual right faith-actions*) to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living. 14 Wait (*entwine the Lord into your heart, by continual right faith-actions*) on the Lord: be of good courage (*by continual right faith-action unto the Lord's zeal and enthusiasm*), and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait (*entwine your heart, cleave to the Lord in continual right faith-actions*), I say, on the Lord."

Fainted means to give up, say it or He is not working and it or He will not do it, I am dying here, and God is not reliable or dependable. You mind will be continually assaulted so your heart does not get strengthened. As you stand in continual right faith-actions you are shaping your heart, renewing your mind to be firm and strong in the Lord, unmoveable in the Lord, or caving in and making your heart weak and un-reliable in God.

1 John 1:4 "And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. 5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is

light, and in him is no darkness at all.” And [James 1:17](#) “Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.”

This is the message that the manifest *zoe* life of God came to say. God is light and has no darkness, He cannot lie and what He says is what He is and will do. Your faith is not in you and your faith, it is to be in God and His faithfulness. There is no shadow of turning in Him. He is not confused, He will do what He said He would do as you do your part in speaking *aiteo* in the Name of Jesus, for Him to perform His covenant promises with determined, focused intention of will for Holy Spirit to work and the devil to go, BEFORE and UNTIL it is done. Doing this in continual right faith-actions is cleaving to God continually BEFORE and UNTIL it is done.

Sarah got her ability conceive after 90 years of infertility, by counting God faithful to do what He said in continual right faith-actions: [Heb 11:11](#) “Through faith (*continual right faith-actions*) also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised. 12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.”

Abraham grew strong in faith, the holy grail of our times, by giving God glory, continual, right faith-actions at every thought it would not or could not work: [Rom 4:12](#) “And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith (*order their behaviors into the continual right faith-action lifestyle*) of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised.”

This mountain moving, dead raising, old-people child-conceiving and bearing faith has steps in a walk, not passive inactivity, but the steps of continual right faith-actions. For a reminder of what these are, please review the first pages of this chapter.

[Rom 4:13](#) “For the promise to Abraham or his posterity, that he should inherit the world, did not come through [observing the commands of] the Law but through the righteousness of faith (*continual right faith-actions*). [Gen 17:4-6; 22:16-18.”AMP. Notice the actions of faith, continual right faith actions are the works of righteousness, the nature and habits of thinking and doing like God.

[Rom 4:16](#) “Therefore, [inheriting] the promise is the outcome of faith and depends [entirely] on faith (*continual right faith-actions*), in order that it might be given as an act of grace (unmerited favor), to make it stable and valid and guaranteed to all his descendants — not only to the devotees and adherents of the Law, but also to those who share the faith of Abraham, who is [thus] the father of us all.” AMP

Notice grace is activated and manifest by the lifestyle of faith, the lifestyle of continual right faith-actions. If you want to raise the dead or heal the sick, or any other manifest covenant promise of God, you must walk in the same steps of Abraham to get



them, which is the lifestyle of continual right faith-actions. For the sick this may not be so imperative, but for raising the dead it is better for you to move faster than the smell of the dead body(ies).

Rom 4:17 "As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives *zoe*/life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed. [Gen 17:5.] 18 [For Abraham, human reason for] hope being gone, hoped in faith that he should become the father of many nations, as he had been promised, So [numberless] shall your descendants be. [Gen 15:5.] 19 He did not weaken in faith when he considered the [utter] impotence of his own body, which was as good as dead because he was about a hundred years old, or [when he considered] the barrenness of Sarah's [deadened] womb. [Gen 17:17; 18:11.] 20 No unbelief or distrust made him waver (doubtingly question *to stop doing continual right faith-actions*) concerning the promise of God, **but he grew strong and was empowered by faith-actions as he gave praise and glory to God (continual right faith-actions)**, 21 Fully satisfied and assured that God was able and mighty to keep His word and to do what He had promised. 22 That is why his faith-actions were credited to him as righteousness (right standing with God, *thinking and doing like God as Jesus would*)." AMP

As did Abraham, the father of our right faith-action lifestyle or continually seeking the Lord, waiting on the Lord, cleaving to the Lord, and stirring up yourself into the zeal and enthusiasm of the Lord, which are all the *zoe* life-releasing, grace activating, continual lifestyle of right faith-actions. This is how you make and keep your stand in a faith-battle **Mean Time** to raise the dead or manifest any other covenant promise of God.

Continual right faith-actions are how you survive, endure, and triumph in the faith **Mean Time**. 1 Cor 15:54 "And when this perishable puts on the imperishable (*zoe life that raises the dead*) and this that was capable of dying puts on freedom from death, then shall be fulfilled the Scripture that says, Death is swallowed up (utterly vanquished forever) in and unto victory (*zoe life that raises the dead*). [Isa 25:8.] 55 O death, where is your victory? O death, where is your sting? [Hos 13:14.] 56 Now sin is the sting of death, and sin exercises its power [upon the soul] through [the abuse of] the Law. 57 But thanks be to God, Who gives us the victory [making us conquerors] through our Lord Jesus Christ (*of dead-raising zoe life*). 58 Therefore, my *agapao*/beloved brethren, be firm (steadfast), immovable, always abounding in the (*zoe life-releasing, dead raising, grace activating lifestyle of continual right faith-actions unto the zeal and enthusiasm of the Lord*) work of the Lord [always being superior, excelling, doing more than enough in the service of the Lord], knowing and being continually aware that your (*zoe life-releasing, continual right faith-actions unto exhaustion*) labor in the Lord is not futile [it is never wasted or to no purpose]." AMP

If you want God's covenant promise manifestations, you must do continual right faith-actions of at least 3-6 hours a day (*due to human biology and biblical instructions*), as your lifestyle, and increase them in intense and time-based battles. This is how you thrive and prosper in the Lord's goodness in the **Mean Time**.

And this right faith-action lifestyle is the only way to please God: Heb 11:6 "But without faith (*continual right faith-actions*) it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must [necessarily] believe (*cleave to God by continual right faith-actions*) that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently (*when it is hard and when it is easy*) seek Him [out] (*in continual right faith-actions*)." AMP

How do you know you got the message that God is light and there is no darkness, shadow, or turning, or lying in Him? By your right faith-action lifestyle. Deut 32:33 "Because I will publish the name of the Lord: ascribe ye greatness unto our God. 4 He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he."

Num 23:19 "God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?"

You hold yourself, the devil, and God to God's word by continual right faith-actions to see God do what He said He will do. This is the message of Jesus as shown in 1 John. And this is how Jesus worked the works of God: John 5:17 "But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work."

In answer of how to get the Kingdom of God to work in their lives, Jesus answered: John 6:29 "Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe (*continually cleave to God by continual right faith-actions*) on him (*Jesus*) whom he hath sent."

And to work miracles: Acts 4:8 "Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel, 9 if we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole (*infantile paralytic at the Gate Beautiful*); 10 be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. 11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. 12 Neither is there *soteria*/salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be *sozo*/saved."

Acts 3:16 "And his name (*Jesus*) through faith (*continual right faith-actions*) in his name (*as the Name of the Lord in the Old Testament, including the Psalms*) hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith (*continual right faith-actions*) which is by him (*Jesus*) hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all."

By the statement of Peter, the disciples spent much time praising the Name of the Lord as the Name of Jesus in continual right faith-actions.

Unless the results are immediate, the only sign you often see of your prayer effectiveness is the person coming back to life, while you are otherwise ministering to the living sick or casting out demons, or worshiping, where you often may see gradual improvements as you pray/command *zoe* life in the name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead, John 14:12-15. These are the steps that activate or release God's grace into the situation.

Another point, since it takes faith-actions to please God, and without faith-actions it is impossible to please Him, the Mean Time is when you show God how you love Him by staying in continual right faith-actions. In fact, continual right faith-actions is the prim mechanism for staying in the spirit. *Rom 8:5* "For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. 6 For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is *zoe*/life and peace (*nothing missing, nothing broken, all things working to the abundance of God and the oppressions of the devil removed by right faith-actions*). 7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. 8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God."

The flesh craves and worships the senses, soul feelings; the spirit knows unto joy by the Word of God. Right faith-actions are how you stay in the mind of Holy Spirit and please God. It must be how Enoch walked with God to be taken by Him without dying. The same for Elijah, without dying.

If you love God, then you want to please Him the way He likes to be pleased. 1 John 5:3 "For this is the *agape*/love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous." This includes the 1,050 New Testament commandments, which include doing continual right faith-actions.

God is no respecter of persons. He may pick to get the word to them, but if they do not respond in right faith-actions, He moves on, but leaves the door open if they will ever repent. Acts 10:34 "And Peter opened his mouth and said: Most certainly and thoroughly I now perceive and understand that God shows no partiality and is no respecter of persons, 35 but in every nation he who venerates and has a reverential fear for God, treating Him with worshipful obedience and living uprightly, is acceptable to Him and sure of being received and welcomed [by Him]. 36 You know the contents of the message which He sent to Israel, announcing the good news (Gospel) of peace (*victory by the Kingdom of God*) by Jesus Christ, Who is Lord of all — 37 The [same] message which was proclaimed throughout all Judea, starting from Galilee after the baptism preached by John — 38 How God anointed and consecrated Jesus of Nazareth with the

[Holy] Spirit and with strength and ability and power; how He went about doing good and, in particular, curing all who were harassed and oppressed by [the power of] the devil, for God was with Him (*by the right faith-action lifestyle*).

39 And we are [eye and ear] witnesses of everything that He did both in the land of the Jews and in Jerusalem. And [yet] they put Him out of the way (murdered Him) by hanging Him on a tree; 40 But God raised Him to life on the third day and caused Him to be manifest (to be plainly seen), 41 Not by all the people but to us who were chosen (designated) beforehand by God as witnesses, who ate and drank with Him after He arose from the dead. 42 And He charged us to preach to the people and to bear solemn testimony that He is the God-appointed and God-ordained Judge of the *zao*/living and the dead. 43 To Him all the prophets testify (bear witness) that everyone who believes (*by continual right faith-actions*) in Him [who adheres to, trusts in, and relies on Him, giving himself up to Him] receives *aphesis*/forgiveness (*purging, obliteration, removal, and putting away*) of sins through His name." AMP

1 John 2:6 "Whoever says he abides in Him (*Jesus*) ought [as a personal debt] to walk and conduct himself in the same way in which He (*Jesus*) walked and conducted Himself (*in obeying the 1,050 New Testament Commandments in the right faith-action lifestyle*)." AMP And this includes raising the dead.

### God Delights in Raising the Dead

Everything Jesus did was the will of God to His Father's delight and glory. John 5:30 "I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment (*Acts 10:38*) is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me."

John 14:6 "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the *zoe*/life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. 7 If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. 9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? 10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works (*by Holy Spirit*). 11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake."

Heb 1:1 "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, 2 hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; 3 who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his (*Father God's*) person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; 4 being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they."

John 5:25 "Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall *zao*/live. 26 For as the Father hath *zoe*/life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have *zoe*/life in himself; 27 and hath given him authority to execute judgment (*against the devil and for people*, *Acts 10:38*) also, because he is the Son of man."

Phil 2:12 "Wherefore, my *agapao*/beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own *so-teria*/salvation with *godly* fear and trembling. 13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. 14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings: 15 that ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world; 16 holding forth the word of *zoe*/life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured (*by continual right faith-actions*) in vain."

Acts 26:8 "Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?"

As the entire wrath of God fell on Jesus, anyone going to Hell will know that their lives were bought and paid for to be forever with God, and not condemned to Hell forever with the devil. But they refused the *agape* love of the truth. This is why almost eve-

ry letter of Paul starts with: [Gal 1:1](#) "Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) 2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: 3 grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, 4 who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: 5 to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen."

Notice, Paul defines God as the One who raises the dead, as He will for us. Then he stresses the great redemption work of Jesus: [Gal 1:3](#) "...our Lord Jesus Christ, 4 who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world (*system and order*), according to the will of God and our Father."

And the only attitude of God toward us is: [Gal 1:3](#) "grace be to you and peace (*victory in bringing Heaven to Earth, and shattering the Gates of Hell*), from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ. See Psalm 103 for more on describing the nature of God and sin.

**Peace:** Modern Christians seem to think that God gives us peace, like a stiff shot of bourbon, or a strong drug or pharmaceutical, where you feel no pain. Nothing changes, you just don't care, and sleep the sleep of the drugged or entranced. The biblical definition of peace is: all things working well so you can work them rightly (think farm or factory), with nothing missing or broken, and your enemies that come against you are shattered from you 7 ways after combat, by your right faith-actions that work to the level of God.

This is included in God's definition of blessed, not without troubles, but overcoming them in power: [Deut 28:7](#) "The Lord shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways (*by your right faith-actions and the Name of Jesus*)."

Here is God's definition of peace we are to bring like Jesus did: [Acts 10:37](#) "That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; 38 how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed (*lordship, rulership, cruelty, and death*) of the devil (*including death*); for God was with him." When we do the same this is the kind of "Peacemakers" God is talking about. When you start the conversation with demonstrations of the peace of God, discussions can be more appropriately focused.

Yet, you can be sure this is what Jesus was talking about: [Matt 5:9](#) "Blessed are the peacemakers (*policing the devil and his works from the Earth*): for they shall be called the children/sons of God." These are the sons of God the Earth groans in waiting for our manifestation now. Rom 8:19 "For the earnest expectation of the creature (*creation*) waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. 20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in

hope, 21 because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.” With Jesus in you, and a renewed mind by continual right faith-actions, this can be you now.

And Heaven declares: Rev 5:1 “And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals. 2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? 3 And no man in Heaven, nor in Earth, neither under the Earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. 5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. 6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the Earth. 7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne. 8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation; 10 and hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the Earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in Heaven, and on the Earth, and under the Earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. 14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.”

Notice, even John had forgotten in the immensity of the moment, the great and worthy work of the Lamb. Rev 5:9 “And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation; 10 and hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the Earth.”

God gave us the Bible, Holy Spirit, and Jesus so we could rightly proclaim the gospel as already done (meaning of preach) and set people free from the devil by preaches his truth: 2 Thess 2:10 “And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in

them that perish (*death in slow and fast forms*); because they received not the *agape/love* of the truth, that they might be *sozo/saved* (*as Jesus preached in signs, wonders, and truth, Acts 10:38*). 11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: 12 that they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness (*instead of learning to walk as a Jesus-duplicate as we were commanded to entice with truth, Matt 28:18-20, by continually mixing the word of God in continual right faith-actions Heb 4:2*)."

Heb 4:2 "For unto us was the gospel preached (*God in you for you to manifest his promises by continual right faith-actions*), as well as unto them (*those in the desert with Moses*): but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith (*continual right faith-actions of seeking the Lord and stirring up their souls into zeal, enthusiasm, gladness, and joy*) in them that heard it. 3 For we which have believed (*by right faith-actions*) do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world."

One of the great practices is to know by continual right faith-actions that our redemption depends on Jesus, not us: 1 Cor 1:30 "But of him (*Father God*) are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: 31 that, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord." It is not your sins that stops you, so much as it your failure to do the right things, such as continual right faith-actions in the Lord. With the 1,050 New Testament commands to walk like Jesus, there is plenty to keep us busy to glorious success in Jesus!

Summaries of awesome redemption facts are found in Romans 6, 8, Galatians 2, Ephesians, and, Colossians, and, of course, over the rest of the Epistles.

**Open Ticket:** Jesus said it this way: John 1.4:10 "Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works (*just like Jesus is now in the Christian and does the zoe, dunamis works as you aiteo*). 11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake. 12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth (*by continual right faith-actions*) on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. 13 And whatsoever ye shall *aiteo/ask demand as due by covenant promise with focused intention of will in determination* in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14 If ye shall *aiteo/ask as due by covenant promise with focused intention of will in determination* anything in my name, I will do it (*whatever God-promise you rightly aiteo*)."

Faith works by knowing the will, i.e., promises, and character of God, the God who cannot lie, and celebrates them by right faith-actions BEFORE and UNTIL they manifest: 1 John 5:9 "If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater (*as recorded in the Scriptures*): for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.



10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. 11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal *zoe/life*, and this *zoe/life* is in his Son. 12 He that hath the Son hath *zoe/life*; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not *zoe/life*. 13 These things have I written unto you that believe (*by right faith-actions*) on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal *zoe/life*, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. 14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we *aiteo/ask as due by covenant promise with focused intention of will in hard-hearted, determination* any thing according to his will (*His promises are His will*), he heareth us: 15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we *aiteo/ask by demanding as due by covenant promise*, we know that we have the *aiteo/petitions* that we *aiteo/desired* of him *by demanding as due by covenant promise*.

1 John 3:20 "For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. 21 *Agape/Beloved*, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God. 22 And whatsoever we *aiteo ask as due by covenant promise with focused intention of will in hard-hearted, determination*, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. 23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and *agape/love* one another, as he gave us commandment."

The Bible is the covenant promise of God. As you humble yourself to His Word by continual right faith-actions to the zeal and enthusiasm of the Lord, He builds Himself in you and your confession becomes, not how much you study but: Gal 2:20 I have been crucified with Christ: nevertheless I *zao/live (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape live, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ)*; yet not I, but Christ *zao/liveth (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ)* in me: and the life which I now *zao/live (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ)* in the flesh I *zao/live (the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love and sound, disciplined mind of Christ)* by *right faith-actions in the redemption facts* in the Son of God, who *agape/loved* me, and gave himself for me. 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness (*including zao life raising the dead*) come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."

Gal 3:2 "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith (*facts*)? 3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? 4 Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain. 5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith (*redemption facts*)?"

Gal 2:16 "Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith (*facts*) of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall

no flesh be justified *unto zoe life*.” As you work by continual right faith-actions on redemption facts, your knowing, confidence, courage, and boldness in God will grow.

Let us start by agreeing that we will labor to use the Word of God to overcome any form of unbelief in our lives by continual right faith-actions. Heb 4:11 “Let us labour (by continual right faith-actions) therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief (lack of right faith-actions, unpersuadableness). 12 For the *logos/word* of God is *zao/quick*, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. 13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.”

This is a process of pressing in, it will not happen without intense and focused effort of continual right faith-actions over redemption facts. You get good at what you focus on, what you make your passion. Give yourself time, but know every day you delay, people are dying that you should have healed, and dead being buried that should have been raised. So yes, there is pressure. In the ideal world, you would have learned all this by the age of 4 or 5, been proficient by the age of 6 or 8 years of age, and then apply it the rest of your life: 2 Peter 3:17 “Ye therefore, *agape/beloved*, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness. 18 But grow in grace, and in the *epignosis/knowledge (Jesus-duplicate and able to disciple others to Jesus-duplicates)* of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.”

Matt 11:12 “And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of Heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force (in the seeking the Lord, stirring your old-man soul up into Holy Spirit mind of Christ zeal and enthusiasm, by the continual right faith-action lifestyle).”

Phil 3:13 “Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, 14 I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus (in the seeking the Lord, stirring your old-man soul up into Holy Spirit mind of Christ zeal and enthusiasm, by the continual right faith-action lifestyle). 15 Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.”

Faith, courage, confidence, and assurance is directly related to what we put in our mouths: 2 Cor 4:13 “We having the same spirit of faith-actions, according as it is written, I believed (in the seeking the Lord, stirring your old-man soul up into Holy Spirit mind of Christ zeal and enthusiasm, by the continual right faith-action lifestyle), and therefore have I spoken (*aiteo, dabar decrees for things and situation get into the promises of God and the devil removed*); we also believe, and therefore speak (*aiteo, OT*

*dabar Ps 116:120*); 14 Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present us with you.”

Rom 10:10 “For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation (*the blessing of God on Earth from Heaven*). 11 For the Scripture saith, Whosoever believeth (*in the seeking the Lord, and/or stirring your old-man soul up into Holy Spirit mind of Christ zeal and enthusiasm, by the continual right faith-action lifestyle*) on him shall not be ashamed.”

We operate in direct proportion to our faith, our obeying God in every part of our soul and our body. Rom 12:6 “...let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith;” As your faith in God and His ways grows, your faith to heal the sick and raise the dead in obedience to Him grows. By right faith-actions your proportion of effective- believing to renewing your mind grows. As God says: Philem 6 “That the communication of thy faith may become effectual (*in bringing the Kingdom of God to Earth in signs and wonders*) by the *epignosis*/acknowledging of every good thing which is (*already*) in you in Christ Jesus, *by the continual right faith-actions of redemption facts*.

**Bull vs. Baby:** Early in his ministry in Mexico, David Hogan sought the Lord as to why he could not get a deaf boy healed after much prayer. The Lord showed him a vision with a beautiful field with a mighty, strong, and handsome bull. David was the bull. There was a small present in the field, and no matter what the powerful bull did, he could not open the present. The present was the healing for that deaf boy from Holy Spirit. Then David saw a little boy, about 18 months old, come and easily open the present. David then asked the Lord to do what it took to make him into that child. The process took about 4 years of learning to seek the Lord in fasting and prayer with much reading and meditation on the Word of God in right faith-actions, and still continues today to become settled in Christ in you the hope of glory. It is not your power, but His in you.

It is not how strong you are, but how free God is in you with His strength to flow through you. The Gospel is Christ in you, the hope of glory, Col 1:27. Not how perfect you are, but how well you put off the old-man soul and put on the new-man soul with right faith-actions to renew your mind.

Now, +40 years or more later, David, his family and many of his leadership fast 6 months a year, every year for the past 35 years. Part of every fast consists of hours or days of “lockdown” where the person goes and prays in tongues while listening to or reading Scripture. The simple conclusion of David Hogan is that it is Jesus or Holy Spirit that makes the difference by the Word of God, nothing else matters.

He listens to or reads some 50-80 Bible chapters a day. The key is to stay open to God, and let His presence come into the situation. Fasting is just a means, and not the only means to humble the old-man soul. And any means, can become an end in itself – which is then evil religion. The issue is not how much you fast, but how much of Jesus and Holy Spirit are you operating in?

We have two books specifically on building effective, Holy Spirit releasing faith. *OK, God, Now What*, and *Battle Prayer for Divine Healing, Field Manual 2*, and a testimony book, *Walking in Life*. More on these and others can be found at [www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

## New Identity in Christ

From DOR, 2013, pp 244-256

# WE HAVE BEEN GIVEN A NEW IDENTITY IN JESUS

We have seen that the New Creation is utterly one with Christ.

Mankind is totally redeemed back into the family of God in the court records of the Supreme Court of Creation.

You are totally redeemed back into the family of God.

Jesus says you are the same as He is: Acts 22:7 "And I (*Paul on the road to Damascus*) fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? 8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest."

Meditate (put those words in your mouth and chew on them) on the fact that Jesus said Saul was persecuting, not His people, but Himself ("Me"). If men touch you, they touch Jesus. This is Jesus identifying with His Body. If you touch men, Jesus can touch them through you; Christ in you the hope of glory.

Your *agape*/love and confidence in God's power over all the works of the enemy grows, as you know that, legally, God has redeemed all of mankind back into the family.

God has made His statement of His *agape* love for you, and His attitude toward any and all works of the devil.

1 John 2:1 "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate (*ever in the face for your benefit*) with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: 2 and he is the propitiation (*unto aggressive blessing*) for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world."

You love others as you are loved, so you major in just how loved you are.

Therefore you also major in how forgiven you are.

You are not afraid to expose, reprove and confess your sins, and *lambano*/receive the remission, purging, and removal, and healing given 2000 years ago. The blood of Jesus is more than sufficient for them all.

Matt 5:43 "Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt *agape*/love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. 44 But I say unto you, *Agape*/love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; 45 that ye may be the children of your Father which is in Heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. 46 For if ye *agape*/love them which *agape*/love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same? 47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so? 48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in Heaven is perfect."

How can we love our neighbor, unless we first know we are *agape* loved? We must major in knowing how loved we are. Jude 20 "But ye, *agape*/beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost (*tongues*), 21 keep yourselves in the *agape*/love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal *zoe*/life. 22 And of some have compassion, making a difference: 23 and others *sozo*/save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh."

The Father delights in you, for He sees you complete in Jesus, the fullness of what He has made you to be. He does not see what you are in the eyes of fallen man, but, rather, what He has made you in His workmanship. He sees you in your glorious future in Him, and everything standing in the way of that will go, one way or the other. You will do it by right faith-actions now, or He will do it after, or as part of, the Day of Judgment.

God declares His love for you every time you remember and stir yourself up in His great work of Covenant Substitution Exchange, Redemption, and Reconciliation in Jesus.

John 17:25 "O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me. 26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the *agape*/love wherewith thou hast *agape*/loved me may be in them, and I in them." You are just as *agape* loved as Jesus is *agape* loved, no difference.

1 John 4:9 "In this was manifested the *agape*/love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might *zao*/live through him."

We have seen that the New Creation is one with Love, one with the God of love, and Love is one with the New Creation.

The New Creation is the Body of Christ.

This living organism, God-dominated, God-filled, *zoe*-life filled, and love-ruled, is here among men, acting without evil fear, but rather in boldness, power, *agape*/love, and the mind of Christ, by Holy Spirit, in the name of Jesus, by right faith-actions, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead.

The living organism of His Body is acting in His stead, taking over His work, bringing His Kingdom to Earth by right faith-actions.

John 20:21 "Then said Jesus to them again, Peace (*victory over all oppressions of the devil until the Earth is free*) be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you."

John 17:18 "As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world."

Jesus also said: John 14:27 "Peace (*victory over all oppressions of the devil until the Earth is free*) I leave with you, my peace (*victory over all oppressions of the devil until the Earth is free*) I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid."

Jesus' peace is not some drug so, while hell is all around you and destroying yours, and you are in a drugged state and don't care. Rather it is like farming, you are doing all things well, with nothing broken or missing, and you smite your enemies 7 ways so they are destroyed. This is not

peace like a drugged state, but the confident assurance of a fully functioning Jesus-duplicate or Jesus World Changer, where you are doing the right faith-action things to build the paths God can inhabit and manifest His will on Earth by you.

That word *peace* can be translated as victory over everything so that Heaven comes to Earth, the will of God being done on Earth as it is in Heaven, with nothing missing and nothing broken, and all things working well, including that, when enemies rise up against you, they will flee from you seven ways, you are exercising continual right faith-actions to destroy them, so you rest in confidence that all will submit to the Lord Jesus through you. Simply stated, the victory of God, in the name of Jesus, is yours by right faith-actions, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead.

What does this Word of peace look like?

Acts 10:36 "The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:) 37 that word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; 38 how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed (*under the active dominion, reign or lordship*) of the devil (*including death*); for God was with him." This is what making peace looks like to God.

In the first chapter of Acts, Luke said, by the Spirit, Acts 1:1 "The things Jesus began to do and teach."

We begin where He left off.

We take up the work that He laid down.

He was the Burden-Bearer, the Lover of our souls.

He is acting in us, through us, and with us.

God re-created your spirit legally, when Jesus was made *zao* alive from the dead. You enter into this vitally when you hear the Gospel, believe God raised Jesus from the dead and confess with your mouth Jesus as Lord, Rom 10:10. You will get a new body at the resurrection. Right now, your job is to renew or *sozo*/save your soul into living out God's *zoe* life in every part of daily life now. 1 Pet 2:2 "As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow (*into the fullness of the measure of the stature of the man Jesus Christ*) thereby."

You renew your mind to this Covenant Substitution Exchange Redemption, this new-creation reality, by putting-off your old, fallen self-identity and putting-on your new identity in Christ. (See *OK, God, Now What?* for how to do this effectively in your heart.)

The same eternal life, or nature of God, which made Jesus righteous, has been imparted to us in the new birth.

1 Pet 3:18 "For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but *zao*/quickened by the Spirit (*in His spirit*)."

Col 2:13 "And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he *zao*/quickened together with him, having forgiven you (*pardoned and removed the curse of sin from*) all trespasses."

2 Cor 5:20 “Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech (*beg*) you by us: we pray you in Christ’s stead, be ye reconciled to God. 21 For he (*Father God*) hath made him (*Jesus*) to be *hamartia*/sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him (*Jesus*).” [*Hamartia* is translated as sin as it is, some 170 times in the New Testament.]

Rom 1:1 “Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, 2 (which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy Scriptures,) 3 concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; 4 and declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: 5 by whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith (*facts unto continual right faith-actions*) among all nations, for his name: 6 among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ.”

When we are born again, we are recreated, made *zao*-alive from death, by the same Spirit that raised Jesus from the dead. We enter into the legal fact of the Covenant Redemption of mankind in Jesus, by the faith-actions of each believer. It is there for the taking for those who are willing to hear and believe the Gospel unto right faith-actions.

Rom 8:10 “And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit (*your spirit*) is *zoe*/life because of righteousness. 11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also *zao*/quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.” Note: the original Greek has no capitalization of the word spirit in verse 10.

We have the same spirit indwelt by Holy Spirit, just like Jesus, for the same calling and job.

Was it any wonder that the Spirit said through John, 1 John 4:17 “As He is, so are we in this world”?

Now we can understand 2 Cor 5:21 “Him (*Jesus*) who knew no sin he (*Father God*) made to be sin on our behalf; that we might become the righteousness of God in him (*Jesus*).”

Rom 3:26 “That he might himself be righteous, and the righteousness of him that hath faith in Jesus.” (Literal translation) [E.W. Kenyon, *Two Kinds of Righteousness*, Pg. 25. Kenyon’s Gospel Publishing Society, Inc.: 2004]

God became the righteousness of Jesus, when He made Him *zao* alive from spiritual death in Hades, and the moment we believe that God raised Him from the dead, God becomes our righteousness. We receive, or have executed in us, what Jesus did for us by the cross in Covenant Sacrifice Substitution.

The legal path has been made for each one of us to believe the Gospel, receive, and be made that same righteousness.

As God became the righteousness of Jesus, so He becomes the righteousness of the new creation. Righteous is a legal status, righteousness is the nature of one who is always righteous in thought, word, deed, and legal standing. We are justified, made righteous in the new birth, and given or made in our spirit the nature of God’s righteousness in Jesus.

Rom 3:24 “Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: 25 whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; 26 to declare, I say,



at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.”

Rom 10:4 “For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.”

1 Cor 1:30 “But of him (*Father God*) are ye in Christ Jesus (*by the new birth, new-creation*), who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: 31 that, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.” God made Jesus our wisdom, righteousness, sanctification, and redemption. So it is depends on Jesus and not on us, and is un-changed by our sins or imperfections. If is a forever condition. Rom 11:29 “For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.”

As Holy Spirit became the *zoe*/life of Jesus, He becomes the *zoe*/life of the new creation.

This truth will revolutionize the Church if men and women can just grasp it.

Eph 2:6 “And raised us up with him, and made us to sit with him in the heavenly places, in Christ Jesus.”

This could never have been a part of the revelation, unless you were as righteous as He is.

Can’t you see the utter fearlessness this gives you in the presence of all kinds of diseases, death, and of Satan himself? At the gut level, God finds no fault with you, and you enjoy His perfect eternal acceptance, as you go about doing His work for Him, in destroying the works of the devil in any form by right faith-actions.

Can’t you see what acceptance, joy, boldness, and confidence it gives when you enter the Father’s presence?

Eph 1:4 “According as he (*Father God*) hath chosen us in him (*Jesus*) before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in *agape*/love: 5 having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, 6 to the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved (*Jesus*). 7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the *aphesis*/forgiveness (*purg-ing, obliteration, and removal*) of sins, according to the riches of his grace; 8 wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence.”

The sense of oneness with Jesus is as real as His sense of oneness was with us, when He was made sin and sickness as we renew our minds with redemption right faith-actions.

Let us stir up ourselves up into redemption truth by right faith-actions unto gladness and joy, and arise and take our place as victors, as conquerors, for we conquered the devil, when Jesus conquered him in Hades, for we were also in Jesus then.

Let us go out and do the work that Jesus began to do when He was here.

We are so identified and made one with Christ that Father God’s destiny is for each one of us to mature into Jesus, to be, not just in spirit but also in soul, as Jesus is now.

Eph 4:13 “Till we all come in the *koinonia*/unity of the faith, and of the *epignosis*/knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ: ... 15 but speaking the truth in *agape*/love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ.” This is making us Jesus World Changers.

We are to cooperate in the process now, by changing our self-identity into what God has made us now in the new creation by continual right faith-actions: Eph 4:22 “That ye put-off con-

cerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; 23 and (*make the decision you are a new person to*) be renewed in the spirit of your mind; 24 and that ye put-on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness (*by continual right faith-actions over our redemption*).

Rom 13:14 "But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof." And thus obey Rom 6:11 "Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but *zao*/alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord."

So your continual confession becomes: Gal 2:20 "I *have been* crucified with Christ: nevertheless I *zao*/live; yet not I, but Christ *zao*/liveth in me: and the life which I now *zao*/live in the flesh I *zao*/live by the *right faith-actions* in the Son of God, who *agape*/loved me, and gave himself for me."

Here is the Gospel in an affirmation: Gal 2:20 "I *have been* crucified with Christ: nevertheless *zao*/live (*the life, nature, character, power, koinonia union, love of God and sound mind of Jesus*); yet not I, but Christ *zao*/liveth (*the life, nature, character, power, koinonia union, love of God, and sound mind of Jesus*) in me: and the life which I now *zao*/live (*the life, nature, character, power, koinonia union, love of God, and sound mind of Jesus*) in the flesh I *zao*/live (*the life, nature, character, power, love of God in koinonia of the sound mind of Jesus*) by the faith of (*in right faith-actions in*) the Son of God, who *agape*/loved me, and gave himself for me. 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness (*unto zoe life*) come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."

## Key Redemption Facts

Christ became one with us in sin, that we might become one with His righteousness.

### IDENTIFICATION IN CHRIST

Identification is how you see yourself and others see you, including God. Below is a listing of how Father God, Jesus, and Holy Spirit see me, and I keep renewing my mind into seeing myself the same way.

#### By Identification Substitute Exchange of God's Covenant Law, as Paul showed us:

- I died with Christ, Gal 2:20; Rom 6:6.
- I was buried with Christ, Rom 6:3, Col 2:12.
- I suffered with Christ, Phil 3:10.
- I was made *zoe* alive in Him, Eph 2:1, 5; Rom 6:11.
- I am seated with Him, Eph 2:6, Col 3:1.
- I have the same Holy Spirit Jesus has, Gal 4:6; 1 Cor 3:16; 2 Cor 6:16; 1 John 3:24; 4:13.
- I have all the spiritual blessings of God in Christ, Eph 1:3; 2 Cor 1:19-20
- I am accepted of God as is Jesus, as I am now in Jesus, Eph 1:6.
- I have a connection with Heaven where God is waiting for me to *aiteo* His answers, when I *aiteo* rightly, He does miracles, Matt 6:8, John 14:12-15; 15:7-8; 16:23-24; Matt 16:18; 18:18; John 20:23.
- Jesus confirms with signs and wonders my preaching of His grace, Mark 16:20; Acts 14:3; 20:32; Col 3:16.
- I have been qualified by grace to receive the inheritance of the saints in light, yet I am still on Earth, Col 1:12.
- I am predestinated to be conformed to the image of Christ, Rom 8:29; Rom Eph 4:13-15.
- I have the anointing of God, 2 Cor 1:21-22; 1 John 2:20, 27.
- I have been sealed with Holy Spirit, as a guarantee of redemption, Eph 1:13, 4:30; 2 Cor 2:1:22.
- I have been made a king and priest unto our God, so I have continual Jesus-like spiritual duties to perform for people and against the devil every day in right faith-actions. Rev 1:5; 5:10; 1 Peter 2:5, 9.

- I am made a blessed son of God, whom Jesus is not ashamed to call me His brother, John 1:12-13; Heb 2:11.
- I am the voice of God's Words to work miracles like Jesus. 2 Cor 5:20.
- I can heal the sick and diseased, raise the dead, cast out demons, cleanse the lepers, make the blind to see, the deaf to hear, the lame to run and jump, calms the storms, make crops grow in drought, multiply food, direct the presence of God, get God's wisdom for any problem, preach the Gospel in boldness, power, love, and the mind of Christ. 1 John 4:17: 1 John 4:17 I may have boldness in the Day of Judgment: because as he is, so *am I* in this world."
- 1 John 4:4 "*I am* of God, *as one of His* little children, and have overcome the *devil and his world system*: because greater is he that is in *me*, than he that is in the world."
- Rom 8:2 "For the law of the Spirit of *zoe/life* in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death."
- Gal 2:20 "*I have been* crucified with Christ: nevertheless I *zao/live* (*His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*); yet not I, but Christ *zao/liveth* (*His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*) in me: and the life which I now *zao/live* (*of His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*) in the flesh I *zao/live* (*His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*) by (*right right-actions in and of*) the Son of God, who *agape/loved* me, and gave himself for me. 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness *unto zoe life*, come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."
- Rom 8:10 "And if Christ be in *me*, *my* body is dead because of sin; but *my* spirit is *zoe/life* because of righteousness *in Christ Jesus*."
- Rom 8:16 "The Spirit itself beareth witness with *my* spirit, that *I, with others* are the children of God: 17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. 18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us, *including me*."
- Rom 8:28 "And *I* know that all things work together for good to them that *agape/love* God (*in agape loving my neighbors with right faith-actions*), to them who are the called according to his purpose (*of manifesting the glory of God on the Earth*). 29 For I, whom he did foreknow, he (*Father God*) also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, (*the exalted Lord Jesus Christ*) that *Jesus* might be the firstborn among many brethren (*of which I am*). 30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, *me*, them he also called, *me*:

and whom he called, them he (*Father God*) also justified (*to the righteousness of Father God in Jesus, me*): and whom he justified, them he also glorified (*with indwelling Holy Spirit to direct by right aiteo commands. me*). 31 What shall I then say to these things? If God be for *me*, who can be against *me*? 32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *including me*, how shall he not with *Jesus* also freely give *me* all things of *redemption*? 33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of *me*, *one of God's* elect? It is God that justifieth *me*, 4 who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for *me*.”

- Rom 6:9 “*By right faith-actions I am* knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. 10 For in that he (*Jesus*) died, he died unto sin once: but in that he *zao/liveth*, he *zao/liveth* unto God. 11 Likewise reckon *I* also *myself* to be dead indeed unto sin, but *zao/alive* unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. 12 *I* let not sin therefore reign in *my* mortal body (*infirmity, sickness, sin-mind, or asleep in the Lord*), that *I* should obey it in the lusts thereof.”
- I’ve been redeemed by the blood of the Lamb, filled with the Holy Ghost I am, all my sins were washed away, and that’s not all, when I lay hands on the sick and dead, Jesus heals them now, when I *aiteo* the sick or dead, Jesus heals or raises them now.
- By Jesus I am a son of God: Psalm 23:1 “The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want.
- 2 He makes me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.
- 3 He restoreth my soul (*by my right faith-actions*): he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake (*by my right faith-actions*).
- 4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.
- 5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.
- 6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow (*and pursue and overtake*) me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.”
- By Jesus I am a son of God: Ps 52:8 “I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust (*cleave to the Lord in continual right faith-actions*) in the mercy (*grace*) of God for ever and ever. 9 I will praise You for ever, because You have done it: and I will wait (*entwine my soul to the Lord in continual right faith-actions*) on Your name; for it is good before Your saints.”

- I continually renew my mind to think, speak, and act like Jesus my Lord, as He is now, Phil 2:5; 1 Pet 4:1.
- The fullness of the Godhead bodily in Jesus dwells in me, Col 2:9.
- Col 1:19 “For it pleased the Father that in *Jesus* should all fulness dwell” And this fulness of Jesus dwells in me continually and forever. I am an Ark of God, where I go the presence of God goes. His miracle power dwells in me.
- I can put Holy Spirit on anyone or anything to manifest the glory of God, blast the devil, shatter the Gates of Hell, and establish the Kingdom of God in God’s Peace like Jesus does in the Fire of God, Num 14:21, Mark 16:15-20.
- Anything that touches me can become a Holy Spirit tool for blessing/removing devil oppressions, Acts 19:11-12.

**When God raised Jesus from the dead in Covenant Substitution Exchange:**

- We (human race) were in Him when Jesus was crucified, and were made *zao* alive in Him from the dead 2000 years ago.
- Jesus was made the Covenant Substitute for the entire human race, and by the Great Covenant Exchange, each human got all that Jesus got as a joint-heir, when He was raised from the dead. This work is legally done, waiting to be received by right faith-actions.
  - This healed every curse of sin, for and on the human race.
  - This redemption and remission is eternal, past, present, and future, never needs to be done again, it was once for all time, eternal.
  - Every possible blessing of God has been authorized for every human for all time by grace. You get them by right faith-actions.
  - Since every blessing of God is by grace, Jesus was healed of all our sin and curses by grace.
  - God made Jesus our wisdom from God, righteousness, sanctification, and redemption, so these benefits depend on Jesus, and not how perfect we are.
  - Each human has grace to the measure of Jesus, meaning we have grace for every resolution of sin and problems for each person, or that all of us, could experience.
  - Grace and blessing are released by right faith-actions over the some 8,000 promises in the Bible, there is no limit for grace or blessing.
  - Jesus was made the sin of mankind, these were remitted (*purged, washed away, obliterated, removed, and put-off*) forever by the blood of Jesus.
  - Jesus was made sin for the human race that we might be made the righteousness nature, and righteous legal standing of God in Christ Jesus. This happened, if at no other time, when Jesus carried His blood to the real Mercy Seat in Heaven, and consequences healed when He was raised from the dead.
  - When Holy Spirit *zoe*-life hit Jesus’ body prior to resurrection, it blasted out and healed to the level of Jesus, every effect of sin, sickness, poverty, and death in His spirit, soul, and body, the same way light destroys darkness instantly. So every human was fully healed because of the stripes on Jesus’ body.

- The amount of miracle power, grace of God used for Jesus' resurrection of the entire human race is available for every believer to apply for healing, blessing, and prosperity, by right faith-actions. Scientists say so far there have been about 120 billion people since the beginning, not counting the future. This is more than enough power for any one or group to use for and with God.
- This is the same resurrection *zoe* life that will heal every person's body, and gather all the parts together, including the dead in the sea, in the final resurrection.
- The tragedy for those who go to hell is that, all the work was legally done for full remission of sin and healing of the human race by covenant in Jesus, but they did not receive the love of it to the new-birth or to go to Heaven instead of Hell.
- When you get born-again,
- Your spirit is made the same as Jesus', for "He who is joined to the Lord is one spirit in the Lord." (God does this).
- You will get your immortal body in the resurrection. (God does this).
- For this life you are required to write all of God's laws and ways on your heart and mind, called *sozo* saving your soul, or renewing your mind into the Christ-mind. Holy Spirit will help you, but it is your prime job. You write by study, right faith-actions, and delivering divine results. This is a learn-and-go-do Gospel. (You must do this)
- On the Day of Christian judgment, all your works will be tried by fire. That which you and Holy Spirit did will be as rewards of gold, silver and jewels, that which are not of God will burn entirely as wood, hay and stubble, yet you shall be *sozo* saved as if you escaped from your house on fire at night. (God does this).
- When you get born again, you become the devil's worst nightmare as a potential Jesus-duplicate in this life, as "Greater is He that is in you is than he that is in the world (Satan)." When you learn to operate the promises with right faith-actions, any Christian is stronger than the greatest devil.
- God has no wrath for you or anyone so all the evils in the world are from Satan and have been healed in Jesus, which is released by right faith-actions.
- You cannot sin without the devil knowing about it. He will use this to try and enforce the law of sin and death, which was healed, obsoleted, and made illegal in Jesus by the law of the Spirit of *Zoe* Life in Christ Jesus.
- Therefore God's law of sowing and reaping has also been obsoleted, but works unless you apply redemption facts to your sins. Sow to the flesh and you reap corruption, ruin, decay; sow to the spirit and you reap *zoe* life and blessing. Everyone Jesus healed was sick under the law of sin and death, or sowing and reaping, which are now illegal before God and by right faith-actions the believer can heal any situation of any evil consequences.
- The devil goes around seeking those he can devour. Your best defense and offense to remove his works is the lifestyle of continual right faith-actions.
- Now is the Day of Salvation, and the Christian has been called to finish destroying the works of the devil by right faith-actions, no matter where they come from. They are all healed in Jesus and illegal before God.

- Divine healing or prosperity is not dependent on confession of sin, only the right faith-actions of the believer. God is not so much concerned with what you do wrong, but with what you do right. Mercy covers a multitude of sins.
- If you keep in the consciousness of Christ in you, the Spirit of Glory, Power, and Zoe Life, who is greater than any evil condition of any kind. Focus on what you have, not on what you do not have, because the God of the Universe is in you by His Spirit. He is greater than anything evil or wrong. Focus on knowing who is in you by continual right faith-actions on redemption truth, of Christ in you the hope of glory. The moment you get your eyes off this reality, the devil can win enough to sidetrack you. Stay focused that you have the Holy Spirit of power in you to heal any and everything. The size of the problem does not matter as the One who is you is far greater than any situation.
- You can go into any evil situation or disease, because the minute it touches you, it must die. Focus on the consciousness that: Rom 8:2 “For the law of the Spirit of *zoe*/life in Christ Jesus (*when zoe life raised Him from the dead*) hath made me free from the law of sin and death.” Any disease that touches you must die, even before you do right faith actions. *Zoe* life swallows up and destroys death in any form as light destroys darkness. Death must be swallowed up of *zoe* life, which we have in Jesus.
- You get *zoe* life from the Word of God by right faith-actions. This is why in my writings, I aim for high Scripture content.
- These items are covered in various ways in all my books, especially in *Discovering Our Redemption*, and there is an article called, *Radical Facts: You are Forgiven Already*, with some 50 Scriptures showing our sin remission in Jesus, on the website Articles page.

We are to *lambano* receive by right faith-actions that in order to love Jesus, we must *aiteo* the covenant promises of God in the name of Jesus (John 14:15).

We are rich with Jesus’ riches (2 Cor 8:9).

We are full with His fullness (John 1:16).

We are satisfied with Him (Phil 3:7-14).

We have everything of God in Jesus (Col 2:10).

We have the authority of Jesus to be Jesus on the Earth now for, with, and in Him (Col 2:10).

We are bold with His boldness in the face of any evil in the Earth (Eph 3:12; Heb 10:19).

We stir ourselves up by right faith-actions in Jesus’ dominion consciousness to destroy the works of the devil.

We are to *lambano* receive and make it the center of our life that our natures have been changed to the same as Jesus is now. Eph 4:22 “That ye put off (*like a corrupt coat or skin*) concerning the former conversation the old-man (*as your self-*



*identity*), which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; 23 and be renewed in the spirit of your mind; 24 and that ye put on (*like a new coat or skin*) the new-man (*as your self-identity*), which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness [*in, and just like Jesus*].”

We become experts at putting off the old-man, and putting on the new-man in Jesus like a coat or a new skin. **Rom 13:14** “But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ (*like a coat, in your self-identity, and self-concept, and start doing what Jesus would do the way He would do it*), and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts (*of the carnal minded, old-man, devilish-self*) thereof.”

We do not evil fear when we fall, we gladly *lambano* receive our new-creation remission again, and again, until it is our new self-identity (Eph 4:21-24; Rom 6:11).

We are to *lambano* receive that in order to love Jesus, we must *aiteo* the covenant promises of God in the name of Jesus (John 14:15).

We are rich with Jesus’ riches (2 Cor 8:9).

We are full with His fullness (John 1:16).

We are satisfied with Him (Phil 3:7-14).

We have everything of God in Jesus (Col 2:10).

We have the authority of Jesus to be Jesus on the Earth now for, with, and in Him (Col 2:10).

We have His authority in us to exercise in and with Him (Matt 28: 18-20).

We are bold with His boldness in the face of any evil in the Earth (Eph 3:12; Heb 10:19).

We stir ourselves up by right faith-actions unto His zeal and enthusiasm, in Jesus’ dominion consciousness, to destroy the works of the devil for God as Jesus did (2 Tim 1:6; 2 Peter 1:13; 3:1; Ps 35:23).

We are to *lambano* receive and make it the center of our life that our natures have been changed to the same as Jesus is now. **Eph 4:22** “That ye put off (*like a corrupt coat or skin*) concerning the former conversation the old-man (*as your self-identity*), which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; 23 and be renewed in the spirit of your mind; 24 and that ye put on (*like a new coat or skin*) the new-man (*as your self-identity*), which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness [*in Jesus*].”

We become experts at putting off the old-man, and putting on the new-man in Jesus like a coat or a new skin, i.e., new-self. **Rom 13:14** “But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ (*like a coat, in your self-identity, and self-concept, and start doing what Jesus would do the way He would do it*), and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts (*of the carnal minded, old-man, devilish-self*) thereof.”

You keep wearing the new-man coat in your self-identity as it becomes your new-man identity. Till your self-identity is made that coat.

We do not evil fear when we fall, we gladly *lambano* receive our new-creation again, and again, until it is our new self-identity (Eph 4:21-24; Rom 6:11).

Our daily, if not hourly confession becomes: Gal 2:20 I have been crucified with Christ: nevertheless I *zao/live* (*the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ*); yet not I, but Christ *zao/liveth* (*the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ*) in me: and the life which I now *zao/live* (*the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ*) in the flesh I *zao/live* (*the nature, courage, miracle power, agape love, and sound, disciplined mind of Christ*) by *right faith-actions in the redemption facts in* the Son of God, who *agape/loved* me, and gave himself for me. 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness (*including zao life raising the dead*) come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain." Therefore the fulness of the Godhead, Father, Son and Spirit dwell in me in fulness in Jesus. I am a walking, talking Ark of God, and where I go, the presence of God goes, for He will never leave me or forsake me, and we are joined as one spirit forever. YAHOO!

## WE NOW HOLD THE KEY

God has made His move in Jesus; the next move is always ours.

James 4:8 "Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you ...."

Shall God be great among men once more?

Shall He heal and save the multitudes?

Shall the vast hordes of men once more hear the message of grace from lips set on fire with love?

Shall Jesus, the Price of *Zoe*/Life, manifest through His Body, the Church?

Shall the Peters once more walk the waves?

Shall we hear them say to the crippled, "Arise; walk!"

Shall we hear them say to the dead, "Come forth!"

Shall we hear them say, as Peter did: Acts 9:33 "And there he found a certain man named Aeneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy. 34 And Peter said unto him, Aeneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately."

Shall we see men set free from Satan's dominion?

Yes, God has prophesied there will be a generation that will be His gateways.

There will be generations of believers who will believe the Gospel of God, unto doing His will.

Mark 16:15 "And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. 16 He that believeth and is baptized shall be sozo/saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. 17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; 18 they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover."

This is a command and a prophecy. Since this is for our age, you can live it out in your time.

2 Cor 6:1 "We then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. 2 (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of *soteria*/salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of *soteria*/salvation.)"

As we do this, God will do as He has always done.

Mark 16:19 "So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into Heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. 20 And they went forth, and preached everywhere, the Lord working and confirming the word (of His *redeeming and resurrection grace*) with signs following. Amen."

We are masters for Him, though Him, by Him, and in His Name.

Rom 5:15 "(But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. 16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justification. 17 For if by one man's offence (*Adam*) death reigned (as king, as evidenced

by all the evil and sadness in the world, where it is not like Heaven on Earth) by one; much more they which (continually) *lambano*/receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign (as kings for Jesus Christ) in *zoe*/life by one, Jesus Christ.) 18 Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one (Jesus) the free gift came upon all men unto justification of *zoe*/life. 19 For as by one man's disobedience (Adam) many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one (Jesus) shall many be made righteous. 20 Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: 21 that as sin hath reigned (as king, through all the forms death, fast and slow, including sickness and disease) unto death, even so might grace reign (as king, to bring Heaven to Earth, by reconciling every evil, including sickness, disease, and death to make Heaven on Earth) through righteousness unto eternal *zoe*/life by Jesus Christ our Lord."

The mission given us is certainly of a magnitude to be worthy of the terrible suffering death of His own Beloved Son, Jesus, the Christ of God. He paid the price, and we get the benefits. He did the heavy lifting, the hard work, and we can reap the fruits of abiding in Him by continual right faith-actions in His Name.

We are those who continually *lambano* the abundance of grace and the gift of righteousness unto *zoe*/life and unto reigning in grace for Him and crushing death, in every form, for Him. We hold on, by confessing who and what we are in Jesus, in spite of any and all failures and delays, "counting it all joy," until we see the answer. (James 1:2, Rom 5:1-6, 1 Pet 1:3-9)

Heb 3:1 "Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession (*confession*), Christ Jesus; 2 who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all his house. 3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house. 4 For every house is builded by some man; but he that built all things is God. 5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after; 6 but Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end."

Father God works with us, as we proclaim His Word of grace, in the name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead.

We have arrived in Jesus.

We know to release God's blessing, someone must have faith, and you have made the decision that the one is you. Just as when Jesus raised the dead boy in Nain (Luke 7:11-17), you see the need and deliver God's goodness, and you have the confidence to get the job done by doing right faith-actions. Like Jesus, when others have faith you appreciate it, but each time you pray, you do it as if you were raising a dead boy in an unfriendly city, so it is you, with God, delivering His *agape*/love.

We have the thing the human spirit has craved; we are back home with Father God, who now accepts us based on what He has done in Jesus, and for what He will do in us all.

1 John 4:10 "Herein is *agape*/love, not that we *agape*/loved God, but that he *agape*/loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation (*unto aggressive blessing*) for our sins."

Jesus did not just make Propitiation as an Old Testament priest might try to do; Jesus is the Propitiation!

We are maturing, perfecting ourselves in *agape* love by continual right faith-actions.

1 John 4:17 "Herein is our *agape*/love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world. 18 There is no *evil* fear in *agape*/love; but perfect *agape*/love casteth out *evil* fear: because *evil* fear hath torment. He that *evil* feareth is not made perfect in *agape*/love. 19 We *agape*/love him, because he first *agape*/loved us."

We are becoming *agape*/love experts, so, when Jesus looks at us, He sees more and more of Himself manifested in us.

We are overcomers over the world system, we have taken those first steps, and now our faith actions build the Kingdom of God wherever we aim our faith-actions in God.

1 John 5:5 "Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth (*by right faith-actions*) that Jesus is the Son of God?"

1 John 5:11 "And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal *zoe*/life, and this *zoe*/life is in his Son. 12 He that hath the Son hath *zoe*/life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not *zoe*/life. 13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal *zoe*/life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."

Based on 1 John 4:4, we are whispering now, "Greater is He who is in us, than any opposition, or any lack that may confront us."

When you read these Scriptures, you hear a voice saying, "This is God speaking."

We remember what manner of men and women He has made us.

We read the Scriptures, the New Testament Redemption revelation, out loud until it captures our hearts, and then continue reading it to keep those hearts pure. We never tire of the knowledge of His Redemption by right faith-actions.

1 John 3:2 "*Agape*/beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. 3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure."

We fear not.

1 John 4:18 "There is no *evil* fear in *agape*/love; but perfect *agape*/love casteth out *evil* fear: because *evil* fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in *agape*/love."

We are merciless and relentless, when *evil* fears try to take hold of us. We obey: Josh 1:5 "There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. 6 Be strong and of a good courage (*by continual right faith-actions unto gladness and joy*): for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I swore unto their fathers to give them. 7 Only be thou strong and very courageous (*by continual right faith-actions unto gladness and joy*), that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law (*now the 1,050 New Testament commandments*), which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou

goest. 8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success. 9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage (*by continual right faith-actions unto gladness and joy*); be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.”

We must constantly mutter, speak, chew and sing the Word of God, especially the Word of Christ and the new creation, in right faith-actions unto gladness and joy, to keep our minds renewed so that we can overcome the challenges of every hour and every day.

We gladly obey: [Eph 5:17](#) “Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. 18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be (*continually being*) filled with the Spirit; 19 [by] speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; 20 giving thanks always for all things *of redemption* unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; 21 submitting yourselves one to another in the *right* fear of God.”

We obey, knowing that as we give way to small anxieties, nagging fears, terrors, and cares, and also terrible and massive evil circumstances, we make our minds grow less intelligent and less able to trust God. Or, the more we pray with our minds and our spirits in right faith-actions, the more we expand and heal our intellects and ability to hear and work with God.

So, like champions who have not exercised for years, or strong men who discover they are wrapped in ropes, we pull ourselves up and we obey: [Phil 4:4](#) “Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice. 5 Let your moderation (*disciplined and diligent manner of loving God in spirit and in truth*) be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. 6 Be careful (*anxious, fearful, worried, terrorized, or fretful*) for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your *aiteo*/requests (*demands and expectations, per His Scripture promises*) be made known unto God. 7 And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. 8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are **true**, whatsoever things are **honest**, whatsoever things are **just**, whatsoever things are **pure**, whatsoever things are **lovely**, whatsoever things are of **good report**; if there be any **virtue**, and if there be any **praise**, think on these things *and of redemption*. 9 Those *redemption* things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me (*Paul*), do: and the God of peace (*who gives victory, as we do the right faith-actions*) shall be with you (*and be released in and by those right behaviors, to build the Kingdom of God, per your aiteo/requests*).”

We are relentless. For every evil situation, and even mild cares, we search out and confess with our mouths God’s overcoming promises. We give thanks that no Word of His is void of power, that all things are possible with God, and that we will see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living. We speak to believe, and we renew our minds into His truth with continual right faith-actions (3-6 hours daily as a new-man lifestyle). We turn those Scriptures into songs, confessions, and affirmations, and *aiteo* pray, give thanks, praise, and rejoice for His glory in each one, according to His Word. Whatever the situation, we join Caleb in making a good report: [Num 13:30](#) “And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we

are well able to overcome it [for the God who melts mountains and humbled mighty Egypt in signs and wonders is with us and released by our right faith-actions].”

Heb 13:5 “Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have [so you are not pulled into making idols of worldly success]: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. 6 So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.”

We know world wealth and prosperity is God’s desire for us, but not at the expense of loving God. 3 John 2 “Agape/beloved, I wish (pray) above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.”

It is not money that is the problem; it is the *agape*/love of money that is the problem, because that is operating in the world system, run by the devil. 1 Tim 6:9 “But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. 10 For the *agape*/love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. 11 But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith-actions, *agape*/love, patience (consistency in right faith-actions), meekness. 12 Fight the good fight of faith, *lambano*/lay hold on eternal *zoe*/life (by right faith-actions), whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.”

1 Tim 6:17 “Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the *zao*/living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; 18 that they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; 19 laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may *lambano*/lay hold on eternal *zoe*/life.”

Knowing Redemption will make you rich beyond measure and fearless in the face of impossible circumstances, you must hold on to, *lambano* it with diligence in continual right faith-actions. 2 Pet 1:8 “For if these things (of the character, nature, and power of God) be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the *epignosis*/knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 But he that lacketh these things (of the character, nature, and power of God) is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins. 10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall: 11 for so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. 12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth [of our Redemption in Christ]. 13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance; 14 knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me. 15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.”

You can know you got and are keeping the message, by measuring your joy and thanksgiving. Col 1:12 “Giving thanks (continually) unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: 13 who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his *agape*/dear Son: 14 in whom we have redemption

through his blood, even the *aphesis/forgiveness (remission, purging, washing, removal, obliteration, and putting away)* of sins: 15 who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: 16 for by him were all things created, that are in Heaven, and that are in Earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him (*Jesus*), and for him: 17 and he is before all things, and by him (*Jesus*) all things consist."

1 Pet 1:3 "Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a *zao/lively* hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, 4 to an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in Heaven for you, 5 who are kept by the power of God through faith-*actions* unto *soteria/salvation* ready to be revealed in the last time. 6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice (*in spite of the evil circumstances and trials you are in and see in the world*), though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations: 7 that the trial of your faith-*actions*, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: 8 whom having not seen, ye *agape/love*; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing (*with continual right faith-actions*), ye rejoice with joy unspeakable (*that excites you to shouts without words, incomprehensible for the excitement and the assurance that God cannot lie*) and full of glory: 9 receiving the end of your faith, even the *soteria/salvation* of your *psuche/souls (lives)*."

Circumstances may try to pull us into lusts (fear, idolatry, selfishness, self-centeredness, self-preservation, apathy, and self-righteousness), but we must keep close to God's Word in right faith-actions, putting it in our eyes, and our ears, and on our lips, proclaiming His *agape/love* is greater, and we will see the goodness of the Lord in the land of living, in the name of Jesus.

You fight against these lusts by continually stirring up yourself by right faith-actions, into the truth of your Redemption, the truth of your former purging of sin, indwelling Holy Spirit, and the absolute confidence that you are never forsaken, and, instead, you are the gateway of God's power, in the name of Jesus, wherever you are. When you do not feel like it, you exercise great diligence in right faith-actions, and keep yourself stirred, with acts of thanksgiving, joy, praise, confession of God's truth, affirmations of how they fit in you, speaking and singing in tongues, and you go and do acts of *agape* love, kindness, and God's power with *aiteo* commands. You know it is quicker to act your way into believing than to believe your way into right acting.

You fight aggressively any evil fear that comes at you. In fact, you must not tolerate even a whiff of evil fear, by obeying: Phil 4:4 "Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice. 5 Let your moderation (*you are a disciple to duplicate Jesus by right faith actions and disciple others to Jesus-duplication*) be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. 6 Be careful (*anxious, fearful, fretful, terrorized, apathetic, or worried*) for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let/make your *aiteo/requests (demand and expectations, per His Bible promises)* be made known unto God. 7 And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus (*by your confidence to victory by your right faith-action lifestyle*). 8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are **true**, whatsoever things are **honest**, whatsoever things are **just**, whatsoever things are **pure**, whatsoever



things are **lovely**, whatsoever things are of **good report**; if there be any **virtue**, and if there be any **praise**, think on these things. 9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you [*to destroy the works of the devil, by healing all who are oppressed by him*]."

Jude 20 "But ye, *agape*/beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost (*tongues*), 21 keep yourselves in the *agape*/love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal *zoe*/life (*in both the answer to every aiteo/prayer and in His glorious appearing*). 22 And of some have compassion, making a difference: 23 and others *sozo*/save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh. 24 Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, 25 to the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion, and power, both now and ever. Amen."

We are masters at obeying: Philem 6 "That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the *continual epignosis*/acknowledging of every good thing which is *already* in you in Christ Jesus (*by continual right faith-actions over redemption facts*)." This includes much thanks and long, hard, and fast tongues. YAHOO!

At last, we are masters, united with God, the sons He desires to work with and enjoys working through.

1 Cor 3:9 "For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building."

We are the God-created, the God-indwelt, the God-empowered, the God *zoe* life blessed, and the God-guided co-laborers by right faith-actions, with Him.

Prov 3:5 "Trust (*with faith thoughts, words, and actions in thanksgiving, praise, rejoicing, confession, aiteo commands, and affirmations of His Word and love toward you*) in the Lord with all thine heart (*not stopping until your heart is fixed on God by His Word and nothing unsettles you per Phil 4:6-8*); and lean not unto thine own understanding. 6 In all thy ways acknowledge him (*with faith thoughts, words, and actions in thanksgiving, praise, rejoicing, confession, aiteo commands, and affirmations of His Word and love toward you*), and he shall direct thy paths."

We are the ones in whom love never fails.

We build for the future, making the unseen of God manifest into the Earth by right faith-actions, knowing: Gal 5:6 "For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth anything, nor uncircumcision; but faith (*actions*) which worketh (*for your benefit on the Day of Judgement*) by *agape*/love."

We can work miracles by obeying the law of faith: 1 Cor 13:2 "And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not *agape*/charity (*love in actions*), I am nothing."

1 John 5:1 "Whosoever believeth (*by continual right faith-actions*) that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that *agape*/loveth him that begat *agape*/loveth him also that is begotten of him. 2 By this we know that we *agape*/love the children of God, when we *agape*/love God, and keep his commandments. 3 For this is the *agape*/love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous. 4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the

world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith (*continual right faith-actions*).

Therefore we keep in *agape* actions by gladly seeking and obeying the 1,050 New Testament commands.

Come, let us go up and take the land! We are well able! We have God in us!

Our battle cry is: Phil 4:13 "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me (*by my continual right faith-actions*).” Yahoo! YAHOO!

The Word of God, the water and milk of God, is greater than any energy drink ever!

## BECAUSE OF JESUS, WE HAVE RECEIVED A GREAT INHERITANCE

Holy Spirit prayed through Paul: [Eph 1:15](#) “Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and *agape*/love unto all the saints, 16 cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers; 17 that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the *epignosis*/knowledge (*master craftsmen Jesus-duplicates and able to disciple others to Jesus-duplication*) of him: 18 the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, 19 and what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, 20 which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, 21 far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: 22 and hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, 23 which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.”

This prayer states that, after faith in Christ, comes growing in the knowledge of Him, by His Spirit by right faith-actions to Jesus-duplication. Paul started with the overall key, to grow in *epignosis*/knowledge of God. Then he went into specifics. The first two items listed are: [Eph 1:18](#) “... that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints.”

Holy Spirit requires us to *aiteo* pray for God to move in the Earth. Here He requires prayer for us to grow in the Lord, and that growth is to be governed by always keeping our eyes on the target of what we have been called to (the joyful expectation of coming good in His calling for us) and the riches and abundance of resources of God, and for the fullness of Holy Spirit in our souls and body, for what God gets in and out of us in our Redemption in Jesus.

Notice, this is a revelation from God’s perspective, not man’s. Paul is asking Holy Spirit to grow us into the plans God has for us, rather than our plans for God. He is asking for us to become God-centered and not self-centered.

While we do not have the space to repeat the Scriptures, this prayer of Paul is based on Proverbs chapters 1 through 8. God wants us to see with understanding and keep our eyes on the target, so we can have right faith-actions for Him to get us there. [2 Cor 3:17](#) “Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (*for God to do all He wants, in, and by you*). 18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass (*mirror*) the glory of the Lord (*in our face, the reflection of Jesus in us, to the fullness of His glory, as He is now, coming out through us*)

by right faith-actions), are changed into the same image (of the fullness of Jesus as He is now) from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.”

John G. Lake talked often of seeking the calling of God in our lives, to reflect the fullness of why God has given us the greatest gift in the Universe through Jesus, the indwelling of Holy Spirit for us to *aiteo* direct to His glory. Rev. Lake understood this was the fruit of God in our Redemption. Gal 3:13 “Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: 14 that the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.”

The fruit of our working with Holy Spirit will be: 1 John 5:1 “Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that *agape*/loveth him that begat *agape*/loveth him also that is begotten of him. 2 By this we know that we *agape*/love the children of God, when we *agape*/love God, and keep his commandments. 3 For this is the *agape*/love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous. 4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.”

#### THE ARTICLE

This article by Rev. Lake, from *The Spokane-Review*, Spokane, Washington on October 20, 1918, is amazing in its depth of catching what and why the Father redeemed us in Jesus. (Wyatt, *The Fire of God*, pages 69-78). The entire article follows:

**“As He is, so are we in the world.” 1 John 4:17**

The mind of the world is fixed on the Redeemer. The Old Testament Scriptures, looking up to Christ, are particularly prolific in their description of His life, His sorrows, His sufferings, His death, His sacrifice. All these were the qualities of the Redeemer. All these were endured and exercised by the Redeemer in order to obtain something. That something was REDEMPTION.

What Redemption means is best seen by following the chain of Christ’s life from the Crucifixion on—not back of the cross, this side of it. If you want to understand the Redeemer, see Him before the cross comes into view. That is, if you want to understand the Redeemer who obtained that Redemption. But if you want to understand the Redemption He obtained, look at this side of Calvary.

The great majority of the Christian world is still weeping at the foot of the cross. The vast majority of Christians are still carrying a little crucifix, representing a dead Christ. The consciousness of man is fixed on the Christ who died, not the Christ who now lives. They are looking back to the Redeemer who was, not the Redeemer who is.

On this side of the cross, we see all the marvel of opposites to what we see in the Christ on the other side of the cross. On the other side of the cross, we see a man of sorrows, and acquainted with sickness, bearing our sicknesses, carrying our sorrows. He had nowhere to lay His head. Poverty was one of His characteristics. Nobody ever stops to think, or rarely so, that He bore His poverty, and what for? Answer: “That through His poverty we might be made rich.” He bore our

sorrows, what for? That we, through His sorrows, might be made glad. He bore our sufferings, for what? That we, through His stripes, might be healed. He gave His life a sacrifice for sins, for what? That we should know no sin. Then, having completed the Redemption, or purchased the Redemption, that Redemption becomes manifest on this side of Calvary.

I sometimes wish that I could turn the face of the world the other way. You may observe that I rarely turn the face of mankind to the cross. The world looked to the cross until they passed it. But if they had never passed it Redemption would be no more a reality than it was before. Redemption becomes a reality as we obtain the Redemption. To obtain what the Redeemer purchased is the purpose of the Christian life. On this side of the cross, we see the victory, not the suffering, not the humility and dejection and rejection, but the VICTORY.

We see the first glory glimmer of that victory when Jesus, who was crucified as a Redeemer, steps forth as the redeemed. For the Redeemer Himself, the first-fruits of them that slept, BECAME the Redeemer of mankind, or the pattern of Redemption. He was not the pattern of Redemption back there on the other side of the cross. He BECAME the pattern of Redemption. Paul puts it in such terse terms. "He BECAME the author of eternal salvation." Not "was manufactured the author of eternal salvation," not "was born," but BECAME the author of eternal salvation. Why? Because, having, as the Redeemer, entered into the Redemption by Himself, "the first-fruits of them that slept," the first victor, the first example of victory, He became the Manifestor, the Demonstrator, the Revealer, the Proclaimer, the embodiment of eternal Salvation.

On this side of the cross, there is the victory of His Resurrection, the marvel of all victories, the victory over death, by which He took death captive. A living man Himself, He came forth the Conqueror over death itself, having put all things under His feet. What an ascent into triumph! What a change in His consciousness! What a distinction between the Redeemer and the redeemed! No longer subject to death, but triumphing over it. No longer subject to humiliation, but now, bless God, becoming the exalted One. For in the ascension we see the exaltation of Jesus, instead of the man of sorrows, acquainted with grief, or sickness. We see the living triumphant, exultant Son of God, ascending to the Throne of God, receiving from God, the Father, the superlative gift of gifts, receiving from God, the Father, what Jesus and the Father considered worthy of the suffering and death and sacrifice and Redemption of Jesus Christ, a reward so great that Jesus Himself considered it worth all His sufferings, all His buffetings, His Earth career, His humiliation, His sacrifice and death. It was all given to obtain it, the GIFT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. (Acts 2:16-18)

On this side of the cross, we see the distributing of His new life. Not the life that was on the other side, but the life that is on this side—the life of triumph, the life of victory, the life of praise, the life of power, the life of glory, exultant, triumphant.

The other night, as I lay in bed, I was thinking and praying over some of the things that were passing through my mind concerning Jesus. The Scripture in Rev 1:18 came, with force, to me, where Jesus, not the humiliated Savior, but as a Kingly Conqueror, stands forth with the marvelous declaration: "I am He that liveth, and was dead; and behold, I am alive for evermore, and have the keys of hell and death."

It seems to me that in all the Word of God there is no such shout of triumph as that. Why, it seems to me, as if the very Heaven and the Earth and all that is in them ring with that exultant

shout of a real Victor. "I have the keys of hell, and of death." The enemies of man, taken captive by the Son of God, subject to His dictate. That is the Christ that speaks to my soul. That is the Christ on this side of Calvary. That is the Christ my soul worships.

#### INVOCATION

*God, be merciful to us, and bless us, and cause Thy face to shine upon us: that Thy way may be known in the Earth, Thy saving health among all the nation, in the name of Jesus. Amen!*

I am going to tell you a strange thing. I am not much interested in the Christ on the other side of Calvary. Not half so much as I am in the Christ on this side of Calvary. Bless God, I love the Redeemer, but I GLORY in His REDEMPTION.

The marvel of Christianity and the wonder of this Scripture that I call your attention to, is that it does not say that "as He WAS" back there, so are we to be in this world. Don't you see, that is where the world fell down, where the Christian life became submerged in a veil of tears and shadows and darkness and poverty and humiliation and suffering. All of which Christian mankind accepted joyfully, because they believed they were exemplifying Jesus Christ, and thinking they were glorifying Him. They still envisioned, not the Christ that IS, but the Christ that WAS [and only on one day of His 33-year life]. The Christ who bore and endured and suffered and died, in order to obtain the privilege of the Christ who is, and to become the Christ who is.

Now, if I could radically turn your minds tonight clear around from that vision of the Christ before the cross, to the vision of the Christ who IS, this fact would mean that your souls must ascend in the consciousness and union with the overcoming Son of God. Not bowed and bound with the humiliated Savior, but joined in holy glory triumph with the Son of God, who obtained the victory and revealed it and distributes its power and glory to the [renewed] souls of men.

"As He IS," not as He WAS, John said, "so are we in this world." Not in the life to come. The glory is not for the life that is coming, but for the life that is now. The victory is not for the future. It is for the NOW. It is not for the good days bye and bye. It is for the NOW. Not for Heaven to come, but Heaven on Earth NOW.

Sin, sickness, and death under His feet. Hell itself taken captive and obedient to His Word. Every enemy of mankind throttled, bound, chained by the Son of God. Mankind joined with Him by the Holy Ghost in living triumph. Why, if I receive of the spirit of Jesus Christ, of the Christ who IS, I receive of the spirit of victory and power and might and dominion of grace, of love, of power, blessed be God, of all the blessed estate of which Jesus Himself is now the conscious Master. All these He gives to the Christian, through imparting to Him the Holy Ghost.

[What John Lake continually sought for was how develop in men the present consciousness of the exalted Christ in man, such that this consciousness engaged man's new-man soul so that it is always present in men no matter what is going on around them, in them, or to them, so they act as Jesus would in any situation in the dominion, courage and confidence of the REDEMER as He is now. The secret is the continual right faith-action lifestyle of always seeking the Lord, and stirring up your soul into Holy Spirit gladness and joy with right con-

stant consideration of Christ as He is now. For example, Lake spent 3-12 hours daily speaking and interpreting Holy Spirit tongues.]

#### HOLY SPIRIT MESSAGE

The Spirit of the Lord says within my soul, that: The universal sound of praise in which angels and men, all creatures in the Earth, the sea and the sky, will eventually join, comes because the consciousness of the overcoming Christ has dawned upon them and possessed their soul.

Some of the final song, the song of the ages, that shout of victory, we find in the 5th chapter of Revelation.

Rev 5:11 "And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands; 12 saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. 13 And every creature which is in Heaven, and on the Earth, and under the Earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. 14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever."

Should I carry your soul tonight into the place of victory in God, I must carry it into the consciousness of Christ's overcoming life. All His healing virtue, His saving grace, His transforming spirit, all the angelic communion, the heavenly foretaste, the consciousness of the estate of the redeemed, the glory triumph of Jesus Christ is in the consciousness born from the Resurrection and revealed in the Revelation. "For as He is, so are we in the world."

Jesus, in His Earth life, reached forth in the spirit into that life and kingdom and triumph and exhibited in this world, in a measure, that victory and triumph that His soul knew and envisioned. But when the cross came, He entered, actually and experimentally, into the life that His soul formerly envisioned and knew through the Word of God and the consciousness of God within His heart. And so His ministry in the spirit is a ministry in the ALL POWER, ALL CONSCIOUSNESS, ALL KNOWLEDGE, all grace, all victory, all salvation. Bless God!

I would lift your souls tonight in the spirit of God into that glow and glory of the triumphant life. Do you know that it is only as your mind settles back into the humiliation and suffering and the weakness and the evil fear and doubting of the dispensation that is past that you grow weak and sickly and sinful? But as your soul looks forward and possesses, in the present, the glorious victory that Jesus acquired and exhibits and enjoys, does it rise out of its sorrows, out of its sins, into that glorious triumph of the children of God.

#### PRAYER

God, when Earth and sea and sky discover the wonder of the Redemption of Jesus, then, dear God, the heart will turn anew, with a holy love, to the Redeemer, who, by His beautiful grace, dared to endure it all, that we might possess the inheritance.

119

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

Blog.CovenantPeace.com

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved

O God, when we think of the marvel of the souls of the ages breaking into a shout of heavenly glory and praise to Christ, because that on our souls has dawned the wonder of His Redemption, when the world will say again, "Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive honor and might and glory and power and blessing." O God, when our hearts comprehend the purpose of Jesus, when our souls possess it, when that Redemption into the likeness and the image and the stature and the fullness of Jesus Christ comes, our souls will worship Thee as they cannot worship Thee this moment [*as promised in Eph 4:13-15, and reflects the prayer of Eph 1:16-23, and 3:14-21, that we would get the enlighten image of what is really talking about*].

But, Almighty God, we look forward and throw our hearts open for the almightiness of a Redemption that comprehends the utter transformation of mankind into the image of Jesus Christ. Bless His name forever. Bless His precious name forever! Amen!

It would not be pleasant to always have to live with babies and imbeciles, or with a lot of half-grown-up folks. I want you to sympathize with God. I want you to catch the vision of the ordinary Christian conception. Think of God, having to live forever and ever in association with people who were not half big enough to comprehend His purpose, His desires, or His will. That is not God's purpose. Jesus Christ undertook the biggest contract that Heaven or Earth or Sea or Sky ever knew. He undertook the Redemption of mankind and their transformation, by the Spirit of the living God, into His own likeness and image and stature and understanding, in the grace and power and fullness of His own nature. Jesus Christ is the associate of God, one with Him, and with every son of God. He has purposed that redeemed men, grown up in God, transformed into the very image and likeness and nature and fullness of Jesus Christ, becoming like the Son of God, shall be the associates of God [associate, as in business partners, to further the business of the Kingdom of God together, co-laborers of like mind and purpose].

What did God create mankind for anyway? Answer: "The chief end of man is to [know and] glorify God and enjoy Him forever and a mighty lot more."

God's purpose in the creation of mankind was to develop an association on His own plane. Otherwise God would have been eternally living with babies or imbeciles. He would have been compelled forever to associate with those who were not able to understand or comprehend His nature or character or the marvel of His being or the wonder of His power [and love].

The wonder of the Redemption of Jesus Christ is revealed in the matchlessness of God's purpose to transform man into His very nature and image and likeness and fullness. Thereby men, as sons of God, become, bless God, the associates of Almighty God, on His own plane of life and understanding.

When my soul saw the vision of God Almighty's marvelous purpose, I felt like falling on my face afresh and crying out "Worthy is the Lamb that was slain." For "As He is, so are we in this world." All the glory and power that Jesus knows at the Throne of God, all the wonder of His overcoming grace, all the marvel of the greatness of His power, is yours and mine to receive through faith in the Son of God, yours and mine to expect through the faith of the Son of God, yours and mine to possess and enjoy and reveal to others, to the glory of God.



## PRAYER

God, one day we must graduate from kindergarten. God, one day our souls must grow up to the stature of men. God, one day our minds must develop to the comprehension and understanding of grown-up souls. God, the world is in kindergarten. The Christian world is drinking milk. God, they have not had the vision; they have not understood the marvel of it all. O God, we bless Thee for the Holy Ghost. We bless Thee for the baptism of the Holy Ghost, which has been the Revealer in our souls of the wonder and magnificence of the eternal exalted Christ.

God, we bless Thee for the grace of God that hath made possible such a union with the Lord Jesus. That being born again of God we have entered into oneness in the Holy Spirit; oneness with Christ that, by His grace, His nature and His power are revealed in us and revealed through us. [Give us a vision of Yourself that causes us to cooperate with You, for us to desire and agree to believe You to release more of You in us, so we go from vision to hope to faith in and by Your Son, Jesus Christ, my Lord by a lifestyle of right faith-actions.]

And, my God, help us to go one further and say, "Revealed by us to the glory of God, the Father! Amen!"

Let us now give ourselves to God in Holy consecration.

## CONSECRATION PRAYER

### **My God and Father,**

In Jesus' name, I come to Thee.

Take me as I am. Make me what

I ought to be, in Spirit, in Soul, in Body.

Give me Power to do right. If I have

Wronged any, to repent, to confess, to restore.

No matter what it costs, wash me in the blood

Of Jesus, that I may now become Thy child.

And manifest Thee in a perfect Spirit,

A holy Mind, a Sickless Body! Amen!

By Rev. John G. Lake, Spokane, Washington, 1918

To share with anyone how to receive Holy Spirit and the new birth, we suggest the following:

Here is the basic Gospel: You can only be right with the God of all creation through Jesus Christ: [John 14:6](#) "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the *zoe*/life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. 7 If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him." If you want to know what Father God is really like, just look at Jesus.

[Rom 4:24](#) "But for us also, to whom it (*righteousness*) shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead; 25 who was delivered for our offences, and

was raised again for our justification (*being made just as if you had never sinned or will sin again, to right standing, as a joint heir with Jesus, as a son of God*).

1 Cor 15:1 "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; 2 by which also ye are (*continuously being*) *sozo/saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. 3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures; 4 and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures." Jesus is now seated at the right hand of the Father. (Act 2:34; Eph 1:20; Heb 1:3)

Rom 10:8 "But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach; 9 that if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be *sozo/saved*. 10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto *soteria/salvation*. 11 For the Scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed."

THE CHALLENGE OF THOSE PRODUCED FROM THE PARTIAL GOSPEL OF, "GET BORN AGAIN, GO TO HEAVEN, AND ROB HELL OF CONVERTS" IS A LACK OF CHRISTIAN VITALITY.

A MORE ACCURATE, SIMPLIFIED GOSPEL IS, "BELIEVE GOD RAISED JESUS FROM THE DEAD AND YOU WITH HIM, SO YOU ARE NOW MADE LIKE HIM IN THE NEW BIRTH TO WALK AS HE WALKED, AND FINISH YOUR PART OF HIS MISSION TO CRUSH THE GATES OF HELL! CONFESS WITH YOUR MOUTH JESUS IS LORD, BE BAPTIZED IN HOLY SPIRIT AND WATER BAPTISM, BECOME PART OF A CHURCH, LEARN TO DO RIGHT FAITH-ACTIONS, AND GET GOING MANIFESTING THE GLORY OF GOD ON EARTH TO MATURE FULLY INTO HIM. YOU NOW HAVE JESUS DWELLING IN YOU AS YOUR SOURCE OF RIGHT LIFER AND GODLY POWER. WE'LL SHOW YOU HOW."

#### **A SALVATION PRAYER:**

"Lord Jesus, I believe You died for my sins, were buried and were raised by Father God on the third day for my justification, according to the Scriptures. I make You Lord of my life. Come rule and reign in and through me, my King. Baptize me with Your Holy Spirit and fire. Heal every part of my life. Teach me Your truth, in love, that I may walk to Your glory. Amen! And thank You!"

#### **AND A SIMPLER ONE:**

"Jesus, God raised you from the dead, You are Lord. Fill me with Your Spirit to walk in love. Thank You!"

Now that you are born again by the action of God in your spirit; the next step is for you to get water baptized. Matt 28:19 "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost." You also need fellow-

ship with other believers. We recommend you find a local Christian church to join, and get baptized there.

2 Pet 3:18 “*And* grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.”

1 Pet 5:10 “*And* the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. 11 To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.”

Rom 8:11 “But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also *zao*/quicken (*make alive, kick out death in any form to full healing*) your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.”

Holy Spirit, who has been given to you for you to *aiteo* direct to bring the will of God from Heaven to Earth, is waiting your right command in the Name of Jesus as if Jesus were doing it.

**Praying In Tongues:**

- a. Loud: it brings up the fight in you.
- b. Long: time yourself and get longer each time, build spiritual stamina.
- c. Intensity – fight as if your life depends upon it, and you will not be denied.  
(It does, and if not your life, someone else's.)

**Action:** James 1:22 “But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.”

This is a learn-and-go-do Gospel that anyone can do.

The more you know and don't do, the harder your heart becomes as you continually resist Holy Spirit telling you to go do.

2 Tim 2:15 “Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth, *so you do the work as a skilled workman.*”

Jesus is in your spirit. Focus your mind so that you know when you touch a sick one or a dead one, Jesus is touching them through you. Sense He is doing what He does, flowing *zoe* life into them and healing the sick and raising the dead.

Nor necessarily by your words, but your thought and intent. Call that which you see not as if it is, direct *zoe* life with Jesus into them. It is not you doing the works, but Jesus through you. You are the vessel, He is the treasure.

You are an Ark of God, a walking, talking, and thinking Ark of God, the dwelling place of Holy Spirit. Switch your our soul to your spirit and know it is so. The flesh feels and worships feeling, sight, and touch; the spirit knows by the word of God in confidence.

You build confidence in God by right faith-actions over the Word of God. You keep your confidence in God like Joshua did, Joshua 1:4-9. Put the word of God in your mouth all day and night to develop confidence, assurance, and courage to face anything, even a dead body, to deliver the glory of God like Jesus would.

Praying in tongues strengthens your soul to stay in the new-man soul and spirit

When you see Jesus, you see how the Father really is. When you see Jesus you see how Holy Spirit really is. Your spirit is your nature, your character. Holy Spirit is the nature and character of Father God and Jesus as they are all One.

### **Become like a Child**

Consider this Scripture: Matt 18:2 "And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, 3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of Heaven. 4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of Heaven."

Jesus' goal was never to have men be as imbecilic children, but men of God who responded to life, with the characteristics of God seen in a child. Children operate in believing trust until they are taught lies and offense. Depending on the child and how it is raised, this can be 7-9, or as old as 14-16, but not much longer.

One characteristics of a child is trustfulness. If you tell a child you have a horse under your hat, they expect to see horse as you remove your hat. The bull wants to show his strength by delivering the present. The child just appreciates the present and takes no glory in opening it or giving the present away. It really just enjoys the process. Another is that when a child forgives, it is done and gone. For a young child, anything can be forgiven, and when it is forgiven, it is forgotten. A third is that when they need something, they simply ask and expect to receive. If it was promised, they expect the promise to be fulfilled as promised.

To become great in the kingdom Jesus said that we must be converted and humble ourselves to be as a little child. To humble yourself is to have no strength before God in His Word. You keep your opinions to yourself and learn from Him what opinions you should have, constantly seeking His will. To deal with the invisible God, we need to deal with the physical link He has given, His Word, the Bible as we have it today. No one is ever empty of believing something about most anything they perceive, or are aware of.

A lack of Biblical faith is really faith in something other than in God by His Word. Unbelief is strength in anything else other than the God by the Word of God. So strong unbelief is strong faith is something other than God and His Word. You can believe in falsehoods, the traditions of men, and doctrines of devils so that you are unpersuadable. God did get through the unpersuadable in Numbers 21 with the snake-bitten. See our free eBooks: *Spirit Power Dynamics*, and *Putting on the New Man*. The flesh feels and worships those feelings, sight, or touch; the spirit knows by the Word of God.

Most people try to build faith, "believing God," but do not attack what they are wrongly believing is what makes believing God so hard. For most Christians, we have been steeped in a culture of unbelief in the nature and power of God. We have a multitude of statements, sayings, affirmations, adages, prejudices, and other strongholds of the enemy. In order to believe God you need to ask the Lord to show you what you are believing and attack that. 2 Cor 10:3 "For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: 4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) 5 Casting down imaginations, and every high

thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; 6 And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.”

So the development of effective belief in God is a thought by thought process from continual right faith-actions over redemption facts. Not a few Scripture confessions, and you are done for the week. But 3-6 hours a day, for at least 90 continuous days. Or immersion in any of my books for 24-36 hours non-stop, for a crises situation, then transition to a continual 3-6 hours a day for the rest of your life, Heb 11:6.

With Curry Blake teaching, which is really aimed at the standard Christian church goer attending churches with little answered prayer. The average successful person from the DHT, has spent +6 months of non-stop listening to his Divine Healing Training (DHT) sessions to clear out some of the wrong teachings. The whole of any one version of the DHT is about 18-20 hours in as many tracks. There are several versions available on the Internet, and of course, what he has currently posted as the most recently effective. I have free teaching sessions on many of my books for the same purpose, which you can work the same way.

We find that those who have had no standard Christian teaching, can receive right information, and be out healing major disorders in a few minutes to a few hours after being born-again. Typical “church” people can take 6 months to as many years before they clear out enough false teaching to function in right faith-actions for results. It is usually not what you don’t know, but what you know wrongly.

The key issue is not what you know, but the wrong things you know.

I know of one guy, who on his 2 hour trip each way, to and from work, listened daily to my audiobook of *Battle Prayer for Divine Healing- Field Manual 2*. That was 2-4 hours daily, or 10-20 hours per week. After about 2 years, he went to Africa for a week, and did the works of Jesus for hundreds of people, with many instant healings.

### Offended in God

For most Christians over the age of 8 or 9, it is a lifetime of failure in prayer and expectations so that we have a mountain of offense against God. You have to deal with your offenses. Unforgiveness for God not doing what you wanted or what others said God did, should do, or allowed on purpose, all have to be dealt with. All the wrath of God fell on Jesus, so God has no evil toward you. God has strong words for those who accuse Him of tempting you to evil: James 1:13 "Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: 14 but every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. 15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. 16 Do not err, my beloved brethren." Yet I hear the opposite taught often from pulpits

God is a person, unforgiveness towards Him affects you as much as if toward anybody else. Mark 11:22 "And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God (*or operate in faith like God does, or the faith of God*). 23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. 24 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye *aiteo/desire (require, demand, and expect as due by covenant promise in focused intention of will and determination)*, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them. 25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in Heaven may forgive you your trespasses. 26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in Heaven forgive your trespasses."

Biblical belief is knowing that the Word of God is true above all else, and God cannot lie, and can be relied upon to perform that Word of His as you do daily the actions of seeking the Lord, or stirring yourself into Holy Spirit, which we call right faith-actions, as both sets of actions are essentially the same. Stirring up has as its goal is gladness and joy. Seeking the Lord rightly will do the same. Ps 105:3 "Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord. 4 Seek the Lord, and his strength: seek his face evermore. 5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth." For Christians this included much emphasis on New Testament Redemption facts.

The purpose of *aiteo* prayer and fasting is to humble/afflict your soul so you can hear God better. When you truly "hear" Him better, you believe what He says and therefore do what He says gladly. The issue is not God, but us and overcoming unbelief. To grow in faith is to grow in believing God and diminish belief in the wrong things. To remove wrong beliefs, you have to over-right them with truth. The fastest process is 3-6 hours a day, for at least 90 days, to start mind and heart renewing.

Deep immersion for 24-48 straight is like cramming in college, and is only good for 1-5 days, and then it is gone. This is called cognitive learning, and not heart changing, but can get you to delivering awesome results in God for 1-5 days. My books are designed for this with much Scripture to help persuade you.

Rom 10:17 "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing (*to glad obedience*) by the word of God (*that you do gladly*)."

Commented [D1]:

1 Peter 2:2 "As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:"

Matt 4:4 "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not *zao*/live by bread alone, but by every word (*that you do gladly*) that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."

Ps 19:7 "The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. 8 The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. 9 The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether. 10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb."

Prov 4:20 "My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. 21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. 22 For they are *chayah-zoe*/life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh. 23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. 24 Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee."

2 Peter 3:17 "Ye therefore, *agape*/beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness. 18 But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen." If you are not pressing in, you are being pressed out. There is no spiritual vacuum. Every thought is either the kingdom of God or the kingdom of darkness; the same for every action.

2 Peter 1:2 "Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord, 3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto *zoe*/life and godliness, through the *epignosis*/knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: 4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. 5 And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; 6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience (*consistency in right faith-actions*); and to patience godliness; 7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness *agape*/charity. 8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the *epignosis*/knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins. 10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling

and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall: 11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. 12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth. 13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;”

Jesus said the meat for the Christian is the doing of what God commands: John 4:31 “In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat. 32 But he (*Jesus*) said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of. 33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him ought to eat? 34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.”

**Job:** Many quote: Job 1:21 “And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord.” Many use this to soothe themselves that the evils they are experiencing are from God, and they are sent in some way to train you. First note, in the first three chapters of Job, it is the devil clearly doing these things, not God. God kept mitigating the devil to spare Job's life. God is, and was, Job's helper.

The devil had access because all the things that Job evil-feared is what the devil did, Job 3:25. This is by God's law, “That which you evil fear will come upon you.” And Prov 18:21 “Death and *chay-zoe*/life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it (*embrace what they say*) shall eat the fruit thereof (*good or evil*).” Speak life, mercy, health, and forgiveness to counter your evil sowing.

The lesson of God is that you, as a human, are a power decider in this universe. Use it wisely or suffer the consequences of speaking for the devil, or the blessings of speaking for God. Right speaking in right faith-actions is a right path God can inhabit and redeem your evil speaking to right blessing.

Ps 16:11 “Thou wilt shew me the path of *chay-zoe*/life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.”

There is the path, the way, of the Lord that He can inhabit with His *zoe* life for blessings He longs to give, as any loving Father would. The opposite is the path of sin and death, which the devil inhabits to rob, kill, and destroy you. As Jesus said, the cure for the devil's works is His *zoe* life, John 10:10.

In the New Testament it is not now about your perfection, but Jesus' in you. God can move in spite of you because of Jesus. It is not so much as what you do wrong, but what you do right that God can inhabit. Therefore, you live to do those things of right faith-actions that God can inhabit because of grace in Jesus.

The problem is that as you sin your mind is in the old-man: Rom 8:8 “So then they that are in the flesh (*old-man*) cannot please God.”



And how do you please God? Heb 11:6 “But without faith (*continual right faith-actions*) it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently (*to exhaustion, when it is hard and easy*) seek him (*by continual right faith actions*).”

The devil’s goal is to get you out of right faith-actions over the facts of redemption, the Word, so you will not walk in the paths of *zoe* life with and in the Word. So the devil keeps lies about God constantly repeated so you will not start in the flesh of doing right faith-actions to move into the spirit of *zoe* life.

Expanding what Smith Wigglesworth said, “I may start in the flesh, but I will move into the spirit by keeping at it by continual right faith-actions over the Word of God.” This is a right path God can inhabit, into His presence of the fulness of joy.

## Working the Word

So once you have effective faith, you need to keep at it else you will lose it: Luke 8:15 "But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience. 16 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. 17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad. 18 Take heed therefore how ye hear (*TV, Internet, cellphone, etc.*): for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have."

Prov 2:1 "My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee; 2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding; 3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding; 4 If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures; 5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God. 6 For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding."

Mark 4:21 "And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick? 22 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad. 23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear. 24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear (*TV, Internet, cellphone, etc.*): with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given. 25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath."

Luke 9:44 "Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men. 45 But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying. 46 Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest. 47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him, 48 And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great."

Titus 2:11 "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, 12 teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; 13 looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; 14 who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works (*right faith-actions*). 15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee."

Titus 3:8 "This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain (*never stop, continually doing*) good works. These things are good and profitable unto men."

Ps 34:18 "The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart (*pride removed*); and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit (*sorry they sinned and made such a mess*)."

Jesus was not talking about worldly wealth, but heart wealth. Notice that the Lord comes to those of a contrite, sorry unto repentance, restitution, and reconciliation heart.

Ps 119:151 "Thou art near, O LORD; and all thy commandments are truth."

Ps 145:18 "The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that *rightly* fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them. 20 The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy. 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever."

Isa 57:14 "And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumbling-block out of the way of my people. 15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble (*no strength before the Lord or His Word*) spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones."

Isa 66:1 "Thus saith the LORD, The Heaven is my throne, and the Earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest? 2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word."

Matt 5:3 "Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of Heaven."

Ps 51:16 "For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give it: thou delightest not in burnt offering. 17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise."

2 Chron 34:27 "Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, saith the LORD."

The attitude of the contrite heart is that God is always just in what He allows, and that no action of our righteousness can satisfy His requirements to be just like Him. It is not accusing God as to why this happened, but asking Him how to heal it as He has already provided the present-life and ultimate healing in the resurrection of Jesus: Eph 2:13 "But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. 14 For he is our peace (*victory, nothing missing, nothing broken, all*

*working well*), who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; 15 having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace; 16 and that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby: 17 and came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. 18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.”

The contrite heart knows that if you are still breathing, then there is healing in Jesus for what we need. If the person who is dead is not breathing, then you are, so there is still hope of healing for the one dead, because you are there. Even if we are unaware of why, the why does not matter in Jesus, for all has been healed in Jesus.

Just as Jesus did not say to anyone that sin was stopping their healing, but the only thing stopping God was the lack of a person who would believe Him to heal by coming to Him. Jesus had compassion and sent the 12, then the 70 (or 72) to heal and preach that the kingdom of God was at hand. Jesus, the King, established what kind of kingdom He has by healing and saying, “This is what my kingdom is like as this healing is my kingdom coming near you.” The healing and dead raising were the evidence that the kingdom had come near. All the sick in a city were to be healed to show that there is no limitation on the healing or the desire of God to heal or raise the dead, sin or no sin.

God has given two physical things as our connection to Him. First is His written Word, and the second is people. Then in His Word He says that to *agape/love* your brother is to *agape/love* Him. If you do not *agape/love* your brother, then you do not *agape/love* God. If you do not *agape/love* your brother then you do not believe God in His Word.

The third is spiritual, Holy Spirit and *zoe* life. Holy Spirit is the *zoe* life of God. 1 John 5:9 “If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son. 10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. 11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal *zoe/life*, and this *zoe/life* is in his Son. 12 He that hath the Son hath *zoe/life*; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not *zoe/life*. 13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal *zoe/life*, and that ye may believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) on the name of the Son of God.”

Jer 23:29 “Is not my word like as a fire? saith the Lord; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?”

Hos 10:12 “Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground (*by obeying the word in continual right faith actions*): for it is time to seek the Lord (*by continual right faith-actions*), till he come and rain righteousness upon you.”

In the New Testament it is now not about your perfection, but Jesus' in you. God can move in spite of you because of Jesus. It is not so much as what you do wrong, but what you do right so that God can inhabit it. Therefore you live to do those things of right faith-actions that God can inhabit because of grace in Jesus.

The problem is that as you sin, your mind is in the old-man: Rom 8:8 "So then they that are in the flesh (*old-man*) cannot please God."

And how do you please God? Heb 11:6 "But without faith (*continual right faith-actions*) it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently (*to exhaustion, when it is hard and easy*) seek him (*by continual right faith actions*)."

The devil's goal is to get you out of right faith-actions over the facts of redemption, the Word, so you will not walk in, or do the paths of *zoe* life with and in the Word. So the devil keeps lies about God constantly repeated so you will not start in the flesh of doing right faith-actions to move into the spirit of *zoe* life in right faith-actions.

Expanding what Smith Wigglesworth said, "I may start in the flesh, but I will move into the spirit by keeping at it by continual right faith-actions over the Word of God." This is a right path God can inhabit.

### Believe the Record Given

Here God makes it very clear; if you do not believe the record God has given, you call Him a liar. I for one have determined I will no longer call God a liar. Rom 3:4 "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged." That includes, "I will let the Word of God be true. I will not let my experience of failure define the Word. I will let the Word define my experience. If it didn't happen, it was me and not God"

For Example, "Believers will lay hands on the sick and they will recover." If they do not recover it was because I was not believing in some way. It was not God "teaching them by letting them suffer." No, it was me not believing God in His Word.

Now, here is how we are to use that name and the *zoe*/life of God. 1 John 5:14 "And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we *aiteo*/ask (*require, demand, and expect as due by Bible promise in focused intention of will in determination*) any thing according to his will, he heareth us: 15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we *aiteo*/ask (*require, demand, and expect as due by Bible promise*), we know that we have the *aiteo*/petitions that we *aiteo*/desired (*require, demand, and expect as due by Bible promise*) of him." This does not require your perfection, but your obedience.

Believing God is demonstrated in how well you *agape*/love your brother or neighbor. Evil is expressed as evil judging where you find fault, but do not commit yourself to obtain *zoe*/life, transforming grace, restoration of the one in error, be it doctoral, finances, relationship, appearance, sickness, or death. Per Galatians 6 this may take one second or years of intercession, but this is *agape*/love. 1 John 5:12-17. We are warned that if we operate in the flesh and not in the spirit, we will be tempted by the same fault we judged to be in another. Gal 6:1 "Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. 2 Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ."

Knowing we are commanded to bear the burden of the one dead and/or their family, will help build the knowing that this is indeed the will of Father God that they be raised. The burden is to speak the commands that Jesus will use to heal. This is not about you carrying the burden, but Jesus healing the burden by His grace in our *aiteo* command.

As we operate in the flesh, we will then be distracted by the strife among us. This distraction is based on wanting our own way, rather than the Father's. James 4:1 "From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? (*To determine who is the greatest or has the deepest truth – see Math 18:1-6*) 2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye *aiteo*/ask by *demanding as due by covenant promise* not. 3 Ye *aiteo*/ask as *demanding as due by covenant promise*, and receive not, because ye *aiteo*/ask as *due by covenant promise* amiss, that ye may consume it

upon your lusts (*coveting-idolatries*). 4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. (*The world judges by appearances and present blessing not the Word of God; the flesh feels; the spirit knows by the Word of God.*) 5 Do ye think that the Scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy? 6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud (*the bull as seen by David Hogan*), but giveth grace (*the free unmerited ability to be and to do the will of God – healing is an example*) unto the humble. 7 Submit (*humble*) yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil (*pride*), and he will flee from you. 8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. 9 Be afflicted (*one of the purposes of fasting and the effect of a humble and contrite heart*), and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. 10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. 11 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge (*judges do not do, they give their judgments without doing*).”

Notice, James 4:11 shows us that if we have humbled ourselves before God, we speak no evil of our brother who we can see, and thus *agape/love* the God who we do not see. 1 John 4:20 “If a man say, I *agape/love* God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that *agape/loveth* not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he *agape/love* God whom he hath not seen? 21 And this commandment have we from him, That he who *agape/loveth* God *agape/love* his brother also.”

1 John 5:1 “Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that *agape/loveth* him that begat *agape/loveth* him also that is begotten of him.”

Matt 6:9 “After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy name (*be magnified, be respected in His presence, as He is in His name*). 10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in Earth, as it is in Heaven. 11 Give us this day our daily bread. 12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. 13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. 14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your Heavenly Father will also forgive you: 15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses (*making you out of zoe/life, koinonia union, relationship, sharing zoe life with Him*).”

God is in His Name. Jesus is in His Name in All He is. When you use His Name, respect that He is there, and do not ignore Him or disrespect Him. Instead, get in *koinonia* unity with Him by remitting their sins against you, and yourself, and know you are *aiteo* speaking for Him in Him. This takes practice.

Since healing and dead raising are by grace, even if you do it wrong, acknowledge He wants it more than you do, and by grace, He will do it.

Yes, you are to judge what people and situations are wrong. No, you are not to gossip about it. Yes, you are to make it an *aiteo* prayer battle until you set them free. You have Holy Spirit; He is all the power of God. He is a lover; love like Him, and you will fight until you win.

John 16:24 "But now *aiteo*/ask and keep on *aiteo*/asking (*demanding, requiring, and expecting as due by covenant promise with determined, hard-headed, focused intention of will for Holy Spirit to move*) and you will receive, so that your joy (gladness, delight) may be full and complete." AMP Keep at it till you get it!

**Relationships:** Matt 6:14-15, is not a new relationship message of God: Ps 101:5 "Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer."

Ps 50:19 "Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. 20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. 21 These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. 22 Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. 23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God."

Rest assured that as you humble yourself by Godly *aiteo* speaking and fasting, then He will deal with you over your relationship with others, first in the Body of Christ, and then in the world. To judge a fault in another, and not get them healed is to curse that person and therefore to curse God! Ps 101:4 "A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person. 5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer."

1 John 2:8 "Again, a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness is past, and the true light now shineth. 9 He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now. 10 He that *agape*/loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him. 11 But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes."

1 John 3:15 "Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal *zoe*/life abiding in him. 16 Hereby perceive we the *agape*/love of God, because he laid down his *psuche*/life (*soul*) for us: and we ought to lay down our *psuche*/lives (*souls*) for the brethren. 17 But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the *agape*/love of God in him?"

Matt 18:34 "And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. 35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses."



Luke 6:36 “Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. 37 Judge not (*against*), and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: 38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.”

Gal 6:7 “Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. 8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap *zoe*/life everlasting. 9 And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. 10 As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.” In Jesus you can break anyone’ evil reaping, including death.

Isa 8:20 “To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. 21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward. 22 And they shall look unto the Earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness.”

Job 2:9 “Then said his wife unto him (*Job*), Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.” Doubt and unbelief out of those near you, here it was Job’s wife.

James 3:9 “Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God. 10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.”

**Process:** The trials will come to shake and test your faith. Believing God means that you must know and understand the parable of the Sower and the Seed of Matt 13, Mark 4, and Luke 8. As you start to believe God by right faith-actions, be it your first step or the next step of a seasoned warrior, the devil will afflict you in any way he can to get you to stop believing, even telling you your obedient labors are lusts of the flesh.

Doubt and evil fear often comes as you begin to *aiteo*/pray as situations come up, to distract and make you afraid for attacking the devil; to doubt (stop *aiteo* speaking) and get into evil fear if you do not see an immediate answer. Or again tempting to doubt and evil fear even stronger on the 79<sup>th</sup> time you have *aiteo* spoken for the same thing, and circumstances have gotten really bad. Or if you are having great success, just like Elijah who ran in fear the day after defeating and killing 850 prophets of Baal, and God sending fire from Heaven to burn up the offering drenched in water, and then *aiteo* prayer to stop the drought. When things are hard, long, and delayed, the tendency is to seek God, but we often forget that success can distract you also.

In either case obey: Matt 7:7 “*Aiteo*/ask (*and keep on asking*) as due by covenant promise, and it shall be given you; seek (*and keep on seeking*), and ye shall find; knock (*and keep on knocking*), and it shall be opened unto you: 8 For every one that

*aiteo/asketh (and keep on demanding, requiring, and expecting as due by covenant promise with determined, hard-headed, focused intention of will for Holy Spirit to move and the devil to go) receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son aiteo/ask as due by covenant promise bread, will he give him a stone? 10 Or if he aiteo/ask as due by covenant promise a fish, will he give him a serpent? 11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in Heaven give good things to them that aiteo/ask (and keep on aiteo asking as due by covenant promise of) him?"*

Luke 18:1 "And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint; 2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man: 3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, **AITEO:** saying, Avenge me of mine adversary. 4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man; 5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming [*in aiteo commands*] she weary me. 6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith. 7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him in *aiteo*, though he bear long with them? 8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith-actions on the Earth?"

When things go bad, join Paul and Silas, and stir yourself up in to believing God: Acts 16:23 "And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely: 24 who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks. 25 And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed (*as it says in the Psalms 119:62*), and sang praises (*right faith-actions*) unto God: and the prisoners heard them."

Ps 119:61 "Though the cords of the wicked have enclosed and ensnared me, I have not forgotten Your law. 62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks to You because of Your righteous ordinances." These are the practices new Gentile converts learned to do.

2 Tim 1:6 "Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God (*by right faith-actions unto godly zeal and enthusiasm*), which is in thee by the putting on of my hands."

2 Peter 3:1 "This second epistle, *agape*/beloved, I now write unto you; in both which I stir up your pure minds by way of *covenant* remembrance: 2 That ye may be mindful (*by right faith-actions unto godly zeal and enthusiasm*) of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:"

Acts 5:40 "And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. 41 And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were

counted worthy to suffer shame for his name. 42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.”

Rom 8:36 “As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter (*by our enemies*). 37 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that *agape*/loved us. 38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, 39 nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the *agape*/love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.”

Phil 1:28 “And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of *soteria*/salvation, and that of God. 29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe (*by faith-actions*) on him, but also to suffer for his sake; 30 having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.”

2 Cor 1:8 “For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: 9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: 10 who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;”

## Stir It Up

If God needed to remind Timothy to stir-up the gift within him, He put it in the Bible for us to know we need to stir ourselves up also. 2 Tim 1:6 "Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God (*by right faith-actions unto godly zeal and enthusiasm*), which is in thee by the putting on of my hands." The gift of Holy Spirit was no less than before Timothy stirred up himself, but afterward his confidence was greater, and he came into agreement that God is in Him in Timothy's soul, to *agape/love* through Him by continual right faith-actions.

Col 1:27 "To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:" Christ changes not, it is us who change.

Heb 13:8 "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever."

1 John 4:4 "Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world." He is greater than you and your failures, and He is always ready to give *agape/love* by destroying the works of the devil as He did through Jesus by right faith-actions, through you by your right faith-actions.

Join the early believers at the signs of governmental threatenings and apparent defeat: Acts 4:23 "And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them. 24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made Heaven, and Earth, and the sea, and all that in them is: 25 who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things? 26 The kings of the Earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ. 27 For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together, 28 For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word, 30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus. 31 And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness. 32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common. 33 And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all. 34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, 35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need."

When the circumstances are evil or good: [Eph 6:10](#) “Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the *dunamis/miracle* power of his might. 11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. 12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. 13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. 14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; 15 and your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; 16 above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. 17 And take the helmet of salvation, (*to keep you in the new-man thinking*) and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: 18 praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; 19 and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, 20 for which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.”

Notice that even in evil circumstances, we are to pray for others, especially for those who preach the gospel. So the message is that rather than cower in the evil day, keep attacking with *aiteo* prayer, tongues, and preaching the gospel. If no one is near, preach the gospel to yourself and the evil principalities, powers, rulers, and wickedness. Ask Holy Spirit, He will call to your mind others that need *zoe/life* and *aiteo* for them, not to mention the news and internet sources.

Remember, *zoe/life* is what raised Jesus from the dead. This *zoe/life* is in you. As you starve death by the application of *zoe* life, death will leave as *zoe* life comes. *Zoe* life is like light killing darkness. God is the God of *Zoe* Life: [Acts 3:15](#) “And killed the Prince of *zoe/life*, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.”

[Rom 8:2](#) “For the law of the Spirit of *zoe/life* in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.”

[Rom 6:23](#) “For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal *zoe/life* through Jesus Christ our Lord.”

[Rom 5:21](#) “That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness (*right faith-actions*) unto eternal *zoe/life* by Jesus Christ our Lord.”

[1 John 5:11](#) “And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal *zoe/life*, and this *zoe/life* is in his Son.”

[1 John 5:13](#) “These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal *zoe/life*, and that ye may believe (*by continual right faith-action unto joy and gladness*) on the name of the Son of God.”

Rom 8:11 “But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also *zao*/quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you (*by grace and released by right faith-actions*).”

Rom 6:4 “We were buried therefore with Him by the baptism into death, so that just as Christ was raised from the dead by the glorious [power] of the Father, so we too might [habitually] *zao*/live and behave (*order our behavior in the right faith-actions discipline of disciples*) in newness of *zoe*/life. 5 For if we have become one with Him by sharing a death like His, we shall also be [one with Him in sharing] His resurrection [by a new life lived for God, (*now, not later*)].” AMP

## Being a Deliverer

This is not about a one-time event, or one a week for an hour, but a life style of being a deliverer of God of God to any situation by maintaining the seeking the Lord, by the continual, daily, right faith-action lifestyle. You must see that you are no longer your own, but God's, and your purpose is continually offer yourself to Him as your reasonable worship to Him. It is not about how often you fast, pray, *aiteo* pray, and read the Scriptures. It is not the perfection (or the lack thereof) of your doctrine. Those all help you keep your mind on what is important – to walk in the spirit and not the flesh, to love God, and therefore people. Rom 6:11 "Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but *zao*/alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. 12 Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. 13 Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are *zao*/alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God." You are doing this to deliver people of any bondage, including death.

1 Cor 6:17 "But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit. ...19 What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? 20 For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's." You are a walking, talking, New Testament Ark of God and a decider of where and when *zoe* life moves.

1 Peter 2:9 "But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light: 10 Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy (*grace*)."

1 Thess 2:12 "That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory." To destroy the works of the devil as Jesus did by continual right faith-actions.

1 Thess 4:7 "For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. 8 He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit."

2 Thess 2:14 "Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining/*operating* of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ." Because of Jesus, God can share His glory in us, Holy Spirit, the relieve the burdens of the world. An *agape* love, Jesus World Changer.

James 4:17 "Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin."

1 Cor 15:33 "Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners. 34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame."

1 Peter 4:1 "Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin; 2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God." Think like Jesus to do like Jesus by continual mind-renewing in right faith-actions. Make this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus, Phil 2:5.

2 Tim 2:19 "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity " Iniquity is all about self, *agape* love is for others, to free them.

2 Cor 5:9 "Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him (*by right faith-action unto godly zeal and enthusiasm*). 10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. 11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences."

1 Cor 3:11 "For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. 12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; 13 every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. 14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. 15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be sozo-saved; yet so as by fire."

You fast and pray, do good works, *aiteo* pray for others, speak not evil, and no profane babblings, give alms, and all other disciplines unto joy, will produce good reaping in your life. But all the reaping is by grace, not based on your works. 1 Cor 15:10 "But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me." The grace of God impelled Paul to work harder than others.

Phil 4:13 "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me."

1 Cor 3:6 "I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. 7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase."

2 Tim 4:16 "At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge. 17 Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion."

2 Cor 1:8 "For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: 9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should



not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: 10 Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us; 11 Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.”

This is the process of moving from knowing Bible verses and theology to knowing the *zao/living* God *zao/living* in you, in a real way is by continual right faith-actions unto *agape* live as Jesus did. Then the commands become proven ways you can bless the Lord by doing them, and thus build a faith path for Him to bless the Earth by your right works. This is obeying the law of Christ, blessing your neighbors, and anyone.

### **Making Yourself Obsolete**

When miracles happen, you are obsolete. The praise goes to Jesus and people glorify Him and not you. You may be center stage as you *aiteo* pray, the man or woman of God, but when the answer comes, the glory is God's. Gal 1:24 “And they glorified God in me.”

Gal 2:20 “I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I *zao/live* (*the nature, courage, power, agape love, and the sound, disciplined, mind of Christ*); yet not I, but Christ *zao/liveth* (*the nature, courage, power, agape love, and the sound, disciplined, mind of Christ*) in me: and the life which I now *zao/live* (*the nature, courage, power, agape love, and the sound, disciplined, mind of Christ*) in the flesh I *zao/live* (*the nature, courage, power, agape love, and the sound, disciplined, mind of Christ*) by the faith of/*right faith-actions* in the Son of God, who *agape/loved* me, and gave himself for me. 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness (*unto zoe life and the nature of Jesus*) come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.”

Col 1:27 “To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: 28 whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect (*mature, complete, functioning*) in Christ Jesus: 29 whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.”

Gal 1:15 “But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace, 16 to reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen...”

God is not dependent on, or hindered by your imperfect humanity. Like the sun that rises whether you can see it or not, God does not depend on, or is limited by your good and bad days. He is limited by your obedience. You cannot fail greater than His grace in the blood of Jesus. Your unbelief can limit Him by keeping you from right faith-actions. But your belief starts in the blood of Jesus for remission of sin, that covers everything else. Rom 3:21 “But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; 22 even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no

difference: 23 for all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; 24 being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: 25 whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; 26 to declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.”

This is all about Him getting His will done on the Earth, and not the quality of your efforts. Our hope is in God, not man and his works, or you in your works. Our personal circumstances do not change God from being God. You are guaranteed many miserable circumstances, and the glory of God to rise over them, many of which while you are still in them. See the life of the Apostle Paul as our premier example. There is no prayer for good that you can pray that Father God does not want it more than you do. The mechanical aspects of the power of God depend on you knowing that they will produce the will of God because God wants them done. Ps 107:8 “Oh that men would praise the LORD for his chesed-goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!” 1 John 4:4 “Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.” This greater One in you raises the dead.

The gospel of Christ in you, the hope of the glory of God starting right now, is good news to us, but evil news to the devil and his forces. It is good news to those who need God, and are oppressed of the devil, but evil to the demons that so afflict our lives and our minds. 2 Cor 2:15 “For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are sozo-saved, and in them that perish: 16 to the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of *zoe*/life unto *zoe*/life. And who is sufficient for these things? 17 For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.”

On your best day you are still a lump of clay with a treasure. You are not the treasure, He is: 2 Cor 4:6 “For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. 7 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. 8 We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair; 9 persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed; 10 always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the *zoe*/life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body.”

The victory is already won, we are administering by Holy Spirit the final stages for, with, and through Father God: Rom 16:20 “And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly (*quickly, powerfully, shattering him to nothing*). The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.”

Ps 98:1 "O sing unto the LORD a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory. 2 The LORD hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen. 3 He hath remembered his *chesed*-mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the Earth have seen the salvation of our God. 4 Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the Earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise."

1 Cor 15:54 "So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory (*zoe life*). 55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? 56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. 57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. 58 Therefore, my *agape*/beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the *right faith-action* work of the Lord unto *gladness*, forasmuch as ye know that your *right faith-action* labour unto *joy and exhaustion*, is not in vain in the Lord."

It is not our efforts that qualifies us, it is God who qualifies us to be used of Him to accomplish His will on the Earth. Even our efforts are our working with the grace He has given. We may labor, but He gives the increase. Not as a miser, but by the process of our believing by continual right faith actions. Your soul switches from all about you to all about Jesus. We are the ones controlling the power of God on the Earth. Col 1:12 "Giving thanks (*continually*) unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: 13 who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his *agapao*/dear Son: 14 in whom we have redemption through his (*Jesus*)' blood, even the *aphesis*/forgiveness (*purging, removal, obliteration*) of sins: 15 who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: 16 for by him (*Jesus*) were all things created, that are in Heaven, and that are in Earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him (*Jesus*), and for him (*Jesus*): 17 and he (*Jesus*) is before all things, and by him (*Jesus*) all things consist."

Eph 1:19 "And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to usward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, 20 which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, 21 far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: 22 and hath put all things under his feet, and gave him (*Jesus*) to be the head over all things to the church, 23 which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all."

Col 2:14 "Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his (*Jesus*)' cross; 15 and having spoiled principalities and powers, he (*Jesus*) made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it."

The weapons we use are truth spoken in *agape*/love to destroy the lies built in our minds: 2 Cor 10:3 "For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: 4 (for the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) 5 casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;" Bringing every thought to mind as a Jesus-duplicate of *agape* love.

It is not about getting more power; it is about learning to think right to see the glory of God manifested. Holy Spirit in us is the total power of God. You have all the power there is, but you have not trained, renewed, your old-man soul with continual right faith-actions to know this, so the old-man souls focuses on you and not Who is in you. Jesus says we are ready; we are the ones who say we are not. Whose report will you believe? 2 Peter 1:2 "Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the *epignosis*/knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord, 3 according as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto *zoe*/life and godliness, through the *epignosis*/knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: 4 whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be *zoe-life, koinonia*/partakers *unity* of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust."

Eph 1:19 "And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to usward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, 20 which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, 21 far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: 22 and hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, 23 which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all." Repetition is how we learn.

2 Cor 1:19 "For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea. 20 For all the promises of God in him (*Jesus*) are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. 21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, is God; 22 who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts."

Eph 3:20 "Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we *aiteo*/ask or think, according to the *dunamis*/power that worketh in us, 21 unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen."

1 John 4:4 "Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world."

1 John 4:13 "Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit."

2 Cor 13:5 "Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates?" Reprobate means useless, like garbage, unable to fulfill what you are made for, unpersuadable or ignorant of the things of God so your only value is as land fill.

The gospel is the proclamation of what Father God has accomplished in Jesus by His life, body, and redeeming blood, and this puts that spiritual, two-edged sword in your lips as you preach God's gospel, even to yourself and sing God's praises of what He has done in and by Jesus. Ps 149:6 "Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a twoedged sword in their hand; 7 to execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people; 8 to bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron; 9 to execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD." These are the simple commands to destroy the works of darkness.

Matt 10:7 "And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of Heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give."

If you are having a bad day, give the devil a bad a day also. If you are having a good day, give the devil a bad day, and make your day better. Col 3:15 "And let the peace (*victory thinking by continual right faith-actions*) of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. 16 Let/*make* the word of Christ (*redemption*) dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. 17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks *for redemption* to God and the Father by him."

James 2:19 "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble." Faith believes God longer than the devils and their wiles resisting you. It is gut level faith by continual right faith-actions that God will perform His Word no matter what.

When you are born again, you are adopted in the family of Abraham. This is the blessing on the family and the gospel: Gen 12:3 "And I will bless them that bless thee (*Abraham*), and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the Earth be blessed."

When you make a dead person your friend, you put them under the same covenant. So to bless the person, you command life to return, and to curse the one who cursed them, you command the devil and death to leave in the name of Jesus. It does not matter whether the one afflicted-oppressed is a Christian or not. Your enemy is the devil, and you are to destroy all his works through Jesus in you. 1 John 3:8 "He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil."

Rom 6:4 "Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of *zoe/life now*. 5 For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his (*Christ's*) death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection *now*."

1 John 4:17 "Herein is our *agape/love* made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world."

Rom 5:15 "But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one (*Adam*) many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. 16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justification. 17 For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which *lambano/receive (hold on and refresh with continual right faith-actions)* abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign (*as the kings and priest we are made in Jesus*) in *zoe/life* by one, Jesus Christ.)"

Through the free gift, the grace of righteousness by faith in power of the blood of Jesus, we are to reign as kings under the Lord Jesus to implement His will. If He healed then, He heals through us now; if He raised the dead, He will raise the dead through us by our thoughts, words, presence, or touch.

Heb 13:8 "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever."

Mark 16:20 "And they went forth, and preached everywhere, the Lord working and confirming the word (*of His redeeming and resurrection grace*) with signs following. Amen."

Matt 10:8 "Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give."

John 5:21 "For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and *zao/quickeneth* them; even so the Son *zao/quickeneth* whom he will." And to whom ever you aim Him.

Rom 8:11 "But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also *zao/quicken* your mortal bodies (*sick or dead*) by his Spirit that dwelleth in you." And to whom ever you aim Him.

Acts 26:8 "Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?"

Gal 1:1 "Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) 2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: 3 grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, 4 who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world (*system*), according to the will of God and our Father: 5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen."

Notice in the following Scriptures that humbling yourself includes making yourself a servant to others, casting all your cares on Father God, and resisting the devil in the Name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead. Matt 23:9 “And call no man your father upon the Earth: for one is your Father, which is in Heaven. 10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ. 11 But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. 12 And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.”

1 Peter 5:5 “Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. 6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: 7 casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. 8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: 9 whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. 10 But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. 11 To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.”

What does this have to do with raising the dead? Directly, nothing for exercising the power given from Jesus is not dependent on your character – else who could get answered prayer? As you fast, pray, and to the other righteous works of right faith-actions, you keep your soul humbled and your mind girded to God. But as you walk in the flesh your thinking is at enmity, at war, with God.

Rom 8:7 “Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. 8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.” This means your old-man soul will hate this truth for fear you will receive it gladly to reigning for and with Jesus by right faith-actions over redemption facts.

James 4:4 “Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. 5 Do ye think that the Scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?”

The more time you spend in the flesh, the greater your enmity toward Holy Spirit and His words to you. And because you are sowing to the flesh, your desire to raise the dead will not be as strong as the *agape*/love of God shed abroad in your hearts. Matt 7:22 “Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? 23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniq-

uity.” You do not need *agape/love* to exercise powerful faith, but you need *agape/love* for it to profit you.

1 Cor 13:2 “And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not *agape/charity*, I am nothing.” Any form of sin is walking in the flesh, as you walk in the flesh, some or all of your heart is at war with God, and your ability and desire and determination to heal the sick and raise the dead is less. But the good news is that you can stir your mind back again into the spirit and exercise the gift of Holy Spirit.

The only thing that makes a difference is believing on the power of the name of Jesus. It is like the name of Jesus spoken in faith rends the fabric of the evil world system and allows the *zoe/life* of God to flow and do good works, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead. John 6:28 “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? 29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.” Acts 3:16 “And his name through faith-actions in his (*Jesus*) name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith-action lifestyle, which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.” Gal 3:5 “He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? 6 Even as Abraham believed (*by continual right faith-actions*) God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness. 7 Know ye therefore that they which are of faith-actions, the same are the children of Abraham.”

We get the power delivered by grace not works. You have to make it an issue between you and God why the power that is there is not released. The issue is not God, it is not the devil, but it is our lack of power released due to some problem in the way we are thinking at that time. The cure is the right faith-action lifestyle of 3-6 hours a day.

Hear the command of God: Mark 1:15 “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe-by *right faith-actions* the gospel.”

Acts 17:30 “And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent: 31 because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.”

Rom 16:26 “But now is made manifest, and by the Scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith:” If you are not in obedience to a commandment of God, you are not in faith. The 1,050 NT Commandments include raising the physically dead.



1 Thess 1:9 “For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the *zao*/living and true God;”

Acts 14:15 “And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the *zao*/living God, which made Heaven, and Earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein: 16 who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways. 17 Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from Heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.”

We are commanded to believe the gospel and as we believe this Word of God will be effective in us, this includes the Word: Matt 10:7 “And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of Heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.”

Notice the reward of unbelief: Rev 21:8 “But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.” Choose *zoe* life!

So how do you handle the sin of unbelief? In two major ways, first is deal with it as sin and second is to do what God has given to build faith. You start by confessing your unbelief as sin and not some limitation of your ability or understanding. If God can command men to repent and believe the gospel, then all men can obey. If the reward of unbelief is to share a part in the lake of fire, then Father God has a redeeming solution for that sin in Jesus. The first is that we have been given the mind of Christ: 1 Cor 2:16 “For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.” So follow the path for handling sin as seen in Rom 6, Rom 13, Eph 4 and Col 3.

When you recognize the sin of unbelief in yourself, obey: Rom 13:10 “*Agape*/love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore *agape*/love is the fulfilling of the law. 11 And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed (*in the continual right faith-action lifestyle*). 12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast-off the works of darkness, and let us put-on the armour of light (*by the continual right faith-action lifestyle*). 13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. 14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof (*by the continual right faith-action lifestyle*).”

In the name of Jesus, (1) you command the demon of unbelief to go, (2) you command the destruction of the lies that you are believing, (3) you put on the armor of light, the righteousness of God in Christ Jesus that you have by faith in the blood of Jesus, (4) you put on Jesus Christ by confessing that you are born again of the nature of

God and that Jesus dwells in you and that your true nature is to will and to do just as Jesus did and still does, and (5) Go do acts of *agape/love by aiteo* speaking for someone, do a good deed, bless those who curse you and have ought against you or you have ought against, etc.

That is step one, step two is to go to the Word of God and ask Holy Spirit to teach you and guide you in the Scriptures. Ask for the grace and start to obey: Col 3:16 "Let the word of Christ (*in our redemption and indwelling Holy Spirit*) dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord – *right faith-actions*."

Eph 5:18 "And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be (*continually being*) filled with the Spirit; 19 [by] speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; 20 giving thanks always for all things *of redemption* unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; 21 submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God."

Prov 4:20 "My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. 21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. 22 For they are *chay-zoe/life* unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh. 23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of *chay-zoe/life*. 24 Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee. 25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee. 26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established. 27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil."

Josh 1:7 "Only be thou strong and very courageous (*in the continual right faith-action lifestyle*), that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. 8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success. 9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage (*in the continual right faith-action lifestyle*); be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest."

As part of this process you must stir yourself up regularly into believing God. If no one will encourage you, then you must encourage yourself: Heb 3:12 "Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the *zao/living* God. 13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin."

If you are not listening, talking about and reading things that are building your faith to obey God and heal the sick and dead, take care what you listen to. Mark 8:15 "And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of

the leaven of Herod. 16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread. 17 And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened? 18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember? 19 When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve. 20 And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven. 21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

Mark 4:24 “And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear (*radio, TV, internet, devices, books, less godly friends*): with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given. 25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.”

## Raising the Dead

The faith to raise the dead or any other act of power comes knowing that it is the will of God and that Father God wants it done, and it is done by Holy Spirit in you. Not how great you are, but you trusting (*by the continual right faith-action lifestyle*) in His greatness so you stay in the battle until it is won. 1 John 5:4 "For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith (*action lifestyle*). 5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth (*by continual right faith-actions*) that Jesus is the Son of God?"

1 John 5:13 "These things have I written unto you that believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal zoe/life, and that ye may believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) on the name of the Son of God. 14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we *aiteo*/ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: 15 and if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we *aiteo*/ask, we know that we have the *aiteo*/petitions that we *aiteo*/desired of him."

1 Cor 15:57 "But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory (*over sin, death, and the devil*) through our Lord Jesus Christ. 58 Therefore, my *agape*/beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the (*right faith-action*) work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your (*right faith-action*) labour (*unto exhaustion, fatigue*) is not in vain in the Lord." If your victories are not as fast of those as Jesus (within the hour or day) then you need more believing of Jesus by the continual right faith-action lifestyle.

So the Scripture supports praying once, and then thanksgiving and praise until the victory is manifested, or keep commanding in faith until manifestation. John 5:30 "I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me."

James 5:16 "Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. 17 Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the Earth by the space of three years and six months. 18 And he prayed again (*a process that took dabar-aiteo praying eight times*), and the Heaven gave rain, and the Earth brought forth her fruit."

Luke 11:9 "So I say to you, *Aiteo*/ask (*per covenant promise*) and keep on asking (*per covenant promise*) and it shall be given you; seek and keep on seeking and you shall find; knock and keep on knocking and the door shall be opened to you. 10 For everyone who *aiteo*/asks (*per covenant promise*) and keeps on *aiteo*/asking receives; and he who seeks and keeps on seeking finds; and to him who knocks and keeps on knocking, the door shall be opened." AMP

Luke 18:1 "And he (*Jesus*) spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint; ...7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which *aiteo*

cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? 8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the Earth?" Ps 50:15 "And call (*by sustained repetition and directness in dabar-aiteo*) upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me."

1 John 5:15 tells us the problem is our not knowing the will of God. Jesus gave a clear command in Matt 10:7-8, "raise the dead." And again in Matt 28:18-20, "Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you (*including Matt 10:7-8, and Luke 10:19...*)" If you cannot obey the written Scripture and need a voice you can neither prove nor validate, *aiteo*/ask the Father. If you are experienced, tested the response per 1 John 4:1-6, and proceed knowing His will, and then read Matt 10:8.

So, per Jesus in Luke 18 and per James 5, keep *aiteo* praying until the answer comes. The power to get it done right away is there in the Name of Jesus, but depends on the shape of your soul. If you have been doing right faith-actions over redemption truth for 3-6 hours for the last 90 days, your soul should be ready to handle the *zoe* life power. If the answer does not come right away, we are promised that as we keep in right faith-actions we will see the results Father God promised.

Matt 11:12 "And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of Heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force."

Luke 16:16 "The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it."

Your pressing in with continual right faith-actions when everyone is calling you crazy, is the sign you are on the right track and the devil does not want you to be steadfast and defeat him. The devil will hit your old-man soul with evil fear. The devil wants you to assume you will lose and he is greater. He wants you to let go of the new-man, Christ, mind-soul, and fall back into the flesh. And he is good at it. This is where hard headed saves you, and gets people free. Instead you start with right faith-actions in the Word of God as your sword, and you hammer that evil fear down with redemption truth.

Focus on Christ in you with the words out of your mouth, the power of God that is greater than anything, and this death must obey. Use the Word of God like a hammer, and beat until breakthrough. It is not about you, but Him in you, if you will fight. This victory is written, go for it!

1 Cor 15:54 "So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory (*resurrection zoe life*). 55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? 56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. 57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory (*over sin, death, and the devil*) through our Lord Jesus Christ. 58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the (*right faith-action work unto gladness and joy*)

work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your (*right faith-action work unto gladness and joy*) labour (*to fatigue and exhaustion*) is not in vain (*without godly results*) in the Lord.”

Father God’s goal for each one of us is that, rather than as gifts we think are our own, His power be a reflection of His character in us, just like it is in Jesus. So when you touch, lay hands, it is Jesus touching through you. When you *aiteo* command, “They will live and not die,” that is Jesus speaking through you. John 14:10 “Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. 11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works’ sake.” Holy Spirit did the works of Jesus at His judgement, *aiteo* command, look, and touch.

What makes our faith effective is to acknowledge that everything about us of God is a gift from God. Philem 6 “That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.” Philem 6 “[And I pray] that the participation in and sharing of your faith may produce and promote full recognition and appreciation and understanding and precise knowledge of every good [thing] that is ours in [our redemption, covenant identification with] Christ Jesus [and unto His glory].” AMP

Rom 3:27 “Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.”

Rom 11:29 “For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.”

To Father God, Jesus, and Holy Spirit, you raising the dead are what you are made for. It is not special, but just what obedient sons, Jesus World Changers, do.

It is humbling to acknowledge any and every good thing in your life as a gift of God. Whether it be the gift or fruit of faith, or money in the bank – all is from God and really none of your own. Then confessing as sin and casting out anything as not good and not from God gets much easier. It is even more humbling to realize that the gifts we have, whether physical or spiritual are not dependent on our holiness, but on His faithfulness. Every gift is given to make our lives better, and to better the lives of others.

So *aiteo* ask for the necessary gifts: Ps 18:32 “It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect. 33 He maketh my feet like hinds’ feet, and setteth me upon my high places. 34 He teacheth my hands to war (*in right faith-action work unto gladness and joy*), so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms. 35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great. 36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip. 37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.”

Ps 144:1 "Blessed be the LORD my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight: 2 my goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust (*cleave to God in continual right faith-actions*); who subdueth my people under me (*those I will rule over in God*)."

Stir up your compassion by recalling all that has been stolen by the devil. John 10:9 "I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be *sozo/saved*, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. 10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have *zoe/life*, and that they might have it more abundantly. 11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his *psuche/life (soul)* for the sheep."

Ps 86:15 "But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. 16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength (*Holy Spirit zoe life by right faith-actions*) unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid. 17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me."

Ps 111:4 "He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD is gracious and full of compassion."

Ps 112:4 "Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous."

Jer 12:15 "And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land."

Matt 9:36 "But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. 37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few; 38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, *AITEO*: that he will send forth labourers into his harvest." Prayer in essence is worship, supplication is *aiteo* for needs.

Matthew 10:1 "And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease."

Matt 18:27 "Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt."

Mark 6:34 "And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things."

Luke 7:12 "Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much peo-

ple of the city was with her. 13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. 14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say *AITEO*: unto thee, Arise. 15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.”

1 Peter 3:8 “Finally, be ye all of one mind (*as Holy Spirit*), having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:”

1 John 3:17 “But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the *agape/love* of God in him? 18 My little children, let us not *agape/love* in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.”

Ps 77:5 “I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times. 6 I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.”

Mark 16:19 “So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into Heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. 20 And they went forth, and preached everywhere, the Lord working and confirming the word (*of His redeeming and resurrection grace*) with signs following. Amen.”

He gives the compassion, the mercy, the *chesed*, the *grace*, the resurrection *zoe* life of raising the dead because the one dead needs to be raised, i.e., died before their time and thus limit what Father God can do on Earth through them.

The more you know this, the more your confidence will be in Him and not your strength of *aiteo* prayer – but as you know more by continual right faith-actions, your *aiteo* prayer will be more intense to see His will done! Not just your will, but His!

We use the word, prayer, like they did in the Dark Ages. In Greek, prayer in essence is worship by *koinonia* union in *zoe* life (Wuest). It is an interchange of *zoe* life in the mind of Christ, the new-man. This is your heritage. Supplication is what *aiteo* requests you make to bring the promises of God to Earth, and are most powerfully done also in *koinonia* union with Holy Spirit.

For example there are over 95 Psalms that use *aiteo*-type supplications which the church now calls prayer. The point is that *aiteo* by its meaning is made in intense desire, determination of focused intention of will for God to do something. It is done in confidence and intensity in thought or words. You renew and maintain your mind into this Christ-unity, by continual right faith-actions, and it takes time. To understand this and its biology, please see my book, *OK God, Now What*. This is how you develop the new-man

When your character is like Jesus', then rather than miracles as a gift, they will come as your character is in agreement with Father God's character. 2 Cor 3:16 “Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away. 17 Now the Lord is



that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. 18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass (*mirror*) the glory of the Lord (*manifesting through us*), are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.”

See Jesus raising the dead through you, at your *aiteo* speaking, and you will *zao*/live it. This is the godly use of imagination in *koinonia* union. We are to know that if we use our imagination over the some 8,000 Bible promises, all of them are possible by the full set of right faith-actions. You don't look to see if it is moving, you exercise knowing it is done, and it will move by continual right actions of thanksgiving, praise, joy, *aiteo* commands applying *zoe* life that swallows up death in any form, BEFORE and UNTIL it happens. You maintain godly patience by right faith-actions at any delay.

At first, it may take you many hours of these kinds of right faith-actions, and as you win some battles, and your confidence grows, you may spend less time in direct battle. Like, Curry, raise a dead daughter in 45 minutes of *aiteo* commanding, and later, like with Angelo, with one *aiteo* command and a 45 minute follow-up, knowing it will happen. Or David, after over 40 years of becoming the world's current, greatest dead-raiser, and command once, and they rise an hour later, or raise a granddaughter after 5 hours of right faith-actions. Faith is coming into agreement with what God has already done.

1. You start knowing the promise is already done in Jesus. And you do it in the Name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God, but He has given you the Name of Jesus to direct Him in power to relieve, or heal, all oppressions of the devil by that Name, and this is all by grace in our redemption.
2. Your sins are already remitted in the body and blood of Jesus 2000 years ago. There is no hindrance from God. You are born-again as a Jesus-duplicate in your spirit. God only sees you as: Col 1:13 “Jesus, who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son: 14 In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the *aphe-sis*/forgiveness (*purging, obliteration, removal, putting-off*) of sins: 15 Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:” Col 1:21 “And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled 22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreprouable in his sight:” So each Christian is a temple of the presence of the *zao* living God with Christ in you ready to be directed by your *aiteo* commands. Col 1:26 “Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints: 27 to whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: 28 whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus: 29

whereunto I (*Paul*) also labour (*to exhaustion in continual right faith-actions*), striving according to his (*Holy Spirit*) working, which worketh in me mightily.”

3. You get the prophetic revelation of the solution from the some 8,000 promises in the Word of God. Get the revelation it is done in Jesus’ work by the cross, focus on them from God’s position as it is already done. Don’t look at the present condition, but see the answer already done in Jesus through you, 2 Cor 3:17-18.
4. Decree the way things are going to be in *aiteo* as a king for Jesus. And in the process any hindrance from the devil is blasted away by *zoe* life. You are on the throne with God and keep looking from Heaven’s perspective. Death in any form is swallowed up of *zoe* life. Healing, dead raising, casting out demons, or miracles are as easy as *aiteo* saying for *zoe* life. God is the treasure in you that does it. You are what Jesus is, be as He is to will and to do as He is. The glory of God is resurrection *zoe* life that is in you by Jesus, aimed by your *aiteo* over a promise of God.
5. Keep you and your ministers continually being filled with Holy Spirit: Eph 5:14 “Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. 15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, 16 redeeming the time, because the days are evil (*with death rampant in fast and slow forms*). 17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is (*strength, healing, dead raising, and fire in the Lord*). 18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be (*continually being*) filled with the Spirit; 19 speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and (*Holy Spirit tongues*) spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; 20 giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; 21 submitting yourselves one to another in the *right* fear of God.” Yes, it can take courage.
6. David’s people are especially prolific in: Ps 22:2 “O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent. 3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest (*as judge*) the praises of Israel.”
7. At any fear it is not working, repeat the above steps, as in the Phil 4:4-9 process unto thanksgiving, and *aiteo* command *zoe* life into it, till done.
8. There are three basic approaches. All start with *aiteo* commands for the dead to rise.
  - a. Single *aiteo* then, while keeping in faith, silently right faith-actions, and move on.
  - b. *Aiteo* command a few times and spend the rest of the time praising the Lord expecting Him to come as judge and blast the devil off and

raise the person/people. Speaking and singing in tongues, loud hard, and fast, or unto groaning. Maybe switch, if hour by hour.

- c. Third is to keep persistent *aiteo* commanding, maybe do some praising the blood, body, grace, and name of Jesus, Jesus Himself, speaking and singing in tongues, etc. Main focus is steady *aiteo* commanding.
- d. Any combination of above that seems right to you. It is best to have Scriptures to base what you are doing.
  - i. For praise for Jesus to inhabit, Ps 22:3; 50:23.
  - ii. For continual *aiteo*: (you may have to look in the Amplified Bible to see the proper translations) Matt 7:7-11; Luke 11:9-13; Luke 18: 1-8; John 16:24; Acts 12:5; Col 1:9; Jas 5:17-18 (8 times); Rom 2:7; Heb 12:1, Phil 4:4-9 (at every temptation to fear or accuse God), 1 John 5:13-15, (Wuest – Verse 15, *aiteo* asking).
  - iii. Work to keep dominion conscious that King Jesus is in you to do the divine work. Mark 16:20.
  - iv. If you can, you can keep oxygen going into their system to protect the brain. Do mouth to mouth resuscitation if you can. This could go on for many hours until resurrection, + 6 hours.
9. Often when the dead are raised, they may not have all their senses fully functioning, especially sight and/or hearing or whatever. This means the demon has not fully left. Do not tolerate any of this. Just keep at it and now go for divine healing, aiming at the specific issues that need full healing.

Both Curry and David have learned to keep confidence in their heart that it was done and they would see it by their continual, right faith-actions lifestyles. They learned how to call those things of God that be not as if they were, like God does, Mark 11:13-26; Rom 4:17.

Hope is joyful over the coming good, faith is joyful that it is already done and they have it. Flesh craves feelings, touch, and sight; spirit knows unto joy by the Word of God. Obey in thanksgiving, praise, and joy by duty till your soul rises in truth. We all usually start in the flesh and move our soul into the new-man spirit by continual right faith-actions. When you cannot stop thanksgiving, praise, and/or joy, you are in the spirit.

At other times it may take 10 to 20 to 40 hours or longer to get it done. Kenneth Hagin said something like this. "If you don't care how much time it takes, it will happen faster, but if you are on a time-clock, the devil will know this and try to wait you out."

The devil watches you out of fear you will discover how to keep your mind filled with the dominion and certainty of Jesus, and stay and beat him by endurance.

Jesus AITEO: cried, "It is finished, (fully complete to perfection,)" on the cross, knowing His work was on the way to completion, and it is now done in His resurrection and glorification. Every blessing of God is already yours; it is done. You start from the understanding unto celebration it is already done, the devil is under your feet, and you *aiteo* as Jesus would to start the process or mechanism of the law of faith. We call this Jesus-dominion-consciousness. This is one of the goals of right faith-actions. To get it, and keep it as Christ in you the hope of glory, Col 1:27, by continual right faith-actions.

If you keep checking to see if it is working, you have not done enough right faith-action over redemption facts in preparation. Flesh craves feelings; spirit knows by the Word of God in focus and repetition. So spend 40-60 hours in advance of the need, or spend it in the need, it is your call. So, how good are you at scheduling crises and emergencies? Keep ready! Don't be an embarrassed virgin, Matt 25:1-13.

3-6 hours a day for at least 90 days is enough for many. For you, it may need to start with 24-60 hours initial immersion in redemption facts. Reading and speaking out-loud my books and articles can get you there, based on your diligence. Repeat as needed.

But if you are looking to measure God's response by how fast they recover, you are basing your faith on your eyes, and not God and His character in His Word. We are told to keep at it, Luke 18:1-8, so keep commanding *zoe* life, the same as you would for healing. And at any thought that it is not working, then immediately obey Phil 4:4-9 in thanksgiving, praise, joy, and *aiteo*. So start with a yell of joy, knowing that it is already done in the resurrection of Jesus, just as any healing is, and you are applying that resurrection *zoe* life to the issue, which by God is already "yea and amen," 2 Cor 1:19-20.

When they get up, ask for someone to give them something to eat, even a small piece of bread. This gets the body moving and telling the spirit the body is OK. I know people who keep crackers, or something in their car if they stop at a car wreck.

David Hogan, on raising a dead man who died on an airplane: David shouted loudly, for the benefit of all those nearby, "In the Name of Jesus! In Jesus' Name, the Lord rebuke you, you premature death spirit. I take dominion over you in Jesus' Name. I am one of the sons of God, and you know me, now leave him alone."

About an hour later, all the sudden, the dead man just gasped and came back to life, on the jet, in public. This is rightly using the Name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead, all by grace in Jesus.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ly85pHTlqGA> – Dominion Life, guy raised on jet

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pzP3uRmIXYY> - blood in the wall

The man said, Thank you. David said, “You don’t thank me, thank my God who raised you.” This is one of the ways David introduces people to King Jesus. It is always about proclaiming the Gospel and enticing people into discipleship. Raising the dead in the Name of Jesus is the Gospel of God’s grace and peace.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=a0bjMeTEN4U> – spiritual endurance

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QYLISDoqxiE> Commission – seeking God

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TY2swr1hAHY>: cartel salvation

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ggtxxittcg> - principalities

### **Witchcraft.**

In this I will use the terms witch and warlock interchangeably, or witch doctor, shaman, etc. And their particular group name (Wicca, etc.) is of no real significance, except to predict how they may act. But when you know you have the Name of Jesus at which every knee must bow, the details do not matter, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead. Some forms do human sacrifice and killing, so that does put some emphasis on speed.

The devil, like God, works through people. Set the people free into Jesus and they can reign by God through them. Human beings operate in the spirit realm: legally through Jesus, the Way, by right spiritual disciplines-right faith-actions; or by the devil illegally, by drugs and spiritual disciplines. The devil fears his workers getting born-again and operating in God's spiritual disciplines (*right faith-actions*) as they then can be so much greater over him by *zoe* life.

When David Hogan first got to Mexico, he discovered two main facts:

- 1) Almost everyone was involved in witchcraft of one kind or another.
- 2) If he was going to get their respect, he had to expand his basic spiritual disciplines (1 hour or so, first thing in the morning) to a level that the people would respect.

This is how he discovered the secrets and benefits of doing the right faith-actions to continually seek the Lord, and keep himself stirred up into the Lord, and of course, doing Holy Spirit tongues "more than them all." And as he taught these disciplines, the people gladly embraced them. This is how his ministry is currently the greatest in raising the dead. These are the same spiritual practices most Jews knew of, and Paul demonstrated to his converts. The devil fears Christians getting and doing these disciplines almost as much as he fears people getting born-again.

In the first 300-400 years of Christianity, the devil quickly learned not to take on Christians directly. All Christians learned to do the right faith-actions disciplines daily. These were the apostolic miracle-years before the Dark Ages of unbelief. At the start, most every Christian was an effective miracle worker. Most active satanic groups were defeated and converted. Due to the modern Church's failure in truth and right spiritual disciplines, they are now returning in large numbers, mostly un-opposed.

Since then, God has had His voices, but Dark Age principles still defeat the Church. From the 1850's or so, light unto *zoe* life miracles have steadily increased, but at the same time the devil has risen in cultural power, under-cover, and now more blatant. The good news is that there are more divine healing miracles and dead raising, and warlocks converted to Jesus, world-wide, than ever before.

Today, 2024, on standard TV and Internet, there are shows on major channels promoting witchcraft and Satanism with various names. Christian church attendance worldwide has fallen, and Christian people cry for revival when God clearly commands for us to awake, 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14. If you are born again, you are *zoe* alive in Christ, you don't need another reviving from death, but you do need to wake up to redemption facts, and start doing continual right faith actions in glad obedience, to walk in the good, Jesus works you are ordained for, Eph 2:10.

1 John 5:3 "For this is the *agape*/love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous." Anything in you that resists doing the 1,050 New Testament commandment is demonic strongholds in your old-man soul. The cure is continual right faith-actions over Redemption Facts.

In our confusion, the devil has increasingly built his kingdom in our culture. Children books are full of witchcraft and demonic images. Their TV shows are the same. A virgin past the age of 15 is rare in the land. Our children, teens, and young adults are taught how to cast spells and work magic at all ages. The Internet is literally filled with the spawn of hell unopposed. Harry Potter and similar shows run un-opposed.

Our children and their teachers cast spells (*send demons*) to get better grades, and find love-companions, and pull them away from others. They execute vengeance for all kinds of offenses, in spells for trouble, sickness, and death. While this satanic influence and control is currently under the main Western culture radar, it is very active and deliberate, while God's rulers of demons, Christians, sleep and debate over fine points of doctrine that produce no prayer results, while the world around them goes literally, to Hell.

In Mexico, and overall South and Central America, and Africa, and other places, powerful witchcraft is an open part of their culture. In Mexico, they have shrines all over the road sides to various demon gods, and locals make offerings there for "blessings," which includes the sickness and death of their enemies. These "shrines" are starting to appear in the American West and Southwest, and Europe.

Can we win here? Sure, it is our calling. David Hogan, for one, is showing us how to do it, but the price is not cheap, and Christian workers are regularly killed, martyred, and others delivered with miracle protections and deliverances. The basic price: 3-6 to 24 hours a day in right faith-actions as a permanent lifestyle, and Rev 12:11 "And they overcame him (*the devil*) by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their *redemption* testimony; and they *agape*/loved not their *psuche*/lives (*souls*) unto the death."

When spells, demonic assignments, are cast, there is usually no flag or sign that the one that was sick or died, was from a demon on assignment. That they are sick is a demon; that they are dead is a demon, but how it got there has various reasons.

The satanists believe they are stronger in their temple or worship place, with their fetishes and idols, while our God is omnipresent, everywhere. We have the total

power of God in us wherever we are. We are stronger by believing Jesus is in us by faith actions.

The common Christian assumption is the victim was reaping what they, or someone around them, sowed in sin. So the emphasis is on confessing sin, which Jesus never required. Besides, how do you get a dead person or a sick baby to confess their sins, or listen to build their faith? This focus on sin is the devil trying to get you to deny your redemption in the eternal blood of Jesus, and get into evil fear and accusations.

Are curses, spells, demon assignments legal before God? No, simply put, God says: Rom 8:2 "For the law of the Spirit of *zoe*/life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death." This means the law of you sin, you die, which is what happened to Adam and Eve, is abolished in Jesus. This is also stated again as the law of sowing and reaping, Gal 6:1-9. This law has been destroyed by the law of the Spirit of *Zoe* life in Christ Jesus. The Spirit of *Zoe* Life is Holy Spirit. But you cannot sin without the devil knowing or being part of it. This is why you keep short accounts with God.

As Jesus is the judge, and the devil has been judged against, there is no sin or curse of sin legal before God by the redeeming blood of Jesus. There is no consequence of sin legal before God. Every healing, miracle, or work of God through Jesus was the declaration that there are no legal works of him who only comes to rob, kill, and destroy, and are healed by *zoe* life. John 10:10 "The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have *zoe*/life, and that they might have it more abundantly." God's answer for everything of death is His *zoe* life. My book, *Walking in Life*, currently a free eBook on my Articles page, covers this in more detail.

God's tool for His work is *zoe* life. As *zoe* life is applied, healing, restoration, resurrection, and prosperity comes from this *zoe* life, which swallows up death in any form. So when we speak as Jesus would speak, as His ambassador, the Prince of *Zoe* Life, the manifestation of God's *zoe* life, we direct this *zoe* life to do the miracle or divine work to anything or anyone of Earth, or even the Universe. Jesus is Lord and King of All of God's work!

Jesus never spoke of breaking curses. He simply commanded what He wanted done. He spoke, "Get up; Pick up your bed; be healed; etc." His judgment was this work of death is destroyed and the person do what they could not do before. He *aiteo* spoke what He wanted them to do. In the same way, the command for resurrection is, "Get up, wake up, be healed, etc." In the process the devil and his works must go and God's *zoe* life to fix whatever is needed. No details, just speak what they are to do.

For increasing faith, Jesus said: Luke 17:5 "And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith. 6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.



7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat? 8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink? 9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not. 10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do."

Notice, Jesus said to *aiteo* speak, "Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea, and it should obey you." Just as a demon or its work should obey you.

This is similar to when Jesus said to exercise faith like God does: Mark 11:22 "And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God [*Margin: operate faith like God does*]. 23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say (*aiteo command*) unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart (*keep repeating in right faith actions BEFORE and UNTIL it is done*), but shall believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) that those things which he saith (*command end result*) shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith (*command end result*). 24 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye *aiteo/desire*, when ye pray, believe (*by continual right faith-actions*) that ye *lambano/receive* them, and ye shall have them.

25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. 26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses."

First, if you do all that is required of you, as a fully functioning Jesus-duplicate, disciple, say, "*I am an unprofitable servant: we have done that which was my duty to do.*" That you deliver divine results and miracles it is what you are made for, and when you do, you add nothing to Jesus. These are the good works ordained for you beforehand by God by grace in your salvation, Eph 2:10.

Second, keep your heart pure with no offenses toward others, whether you have offended them, or they have offended you. For these obey: Luke 6:27 "But I say unto you which hear, *Agape/Love* your enemies, do good to them which hate you, 28 bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you." (Matt 5:44; Rom 12:14; 13:7-14) This includes those warlock you are fighting.

Third, is like a mustard seed. Seeds, when planted and watered, do not stop until they grow to produce reproduction seeds. A mustard seed is tiny, but it can grow to a large tree or bush. It just never stops growing to maturity. You never stop your right faith-actions BEFORE and UNTIL victory.

In raising the dead, you understand that Jesus died for them and remitted all their sins, past, present and future, just as He did for you. Then you bless them, perhaps starting as duty and obedience, until you do it with thanksgiving and joy. How long this

takes depends on you, and how much you are in your old-man soul, and not the new-man soul, or mind of Christ. This is you acting like your Father, who *agape* loves all.

When I *aiteo* command, in the Name of Jesus, I am breaking any curses, spells, jinxes, etc. I am breaking every bond of the enemy and demanding Holy Spirit to make it right like God wants it. All this is a simple sounding, but with determined focused intention of will, "Rise," or "Be healed," or "Jesus is King," or "Live and do not die." And this *aiteo* can be under my breath, in my thoughts, or shouted with boldness. My intention stays the same, the technique varies. For beginners, shouting helps to focus your will.

Your goals for anyone inflicting curses, spells, or demon assignments is their salvation. In third world countries, the former witches and warlocks delivered by missionaries become their best workers. They know their victory is assured by the Name of Jesus, and, unlike most Western Christians, they already have the spiritual disciplines to apply in God, and they teach them to their Christian disciples, 1 Cor 15:57-58.

When you operate in the Name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead, and represent Him accurately, when you *aiteo* command the end result, Holy Spirit does the work to produce that end result. You do not break curses, spells, or assignment, you simply *aiteo* speak as your King would, the end result to become. As His Ambassador, agent or representative, your opinion does not matter, only what He says, as He has said. This will force you to look at the Gospels as your working manual.

If it is a witch (female), or warlock (male) assignment/spell, then that witch and/or warlock will keep working that spell to keep the demons on assignment until the person is not just, dead, but buried, and even to get all their worldly possessions. Unlike most Christians, they do not stop until they get their victory. It is never the devil's will for them to lose. They go to extreme efforts in spiritual disciplines to win.

Witchcraft operates much like big city gangs, which fight amongst each other, and their prime goals are wealth and power. This means if you are raising one who is the victim of direct witchcraft, the witch is in spiritual connection, keeping the demon(s) there, and if you cast it off, the witch sends it/them back, and may send more. Yes, it is war.

David asked a group of cartel members how much fasting and prayer they had done for an attack. They said, 20-60 days of fasting and multiple hours per day in prayers and curses. Sounds much like the Bible, but not modern Christianity. As these warlocks and witches have this kind of soul commitment, their demons have power.

Moses learned the ways of God and this caused him to get on his face before the Lord for 40-day stints, and regular daily stints. Joshua learned the same. Thank God I have an MP3 player and I can listen to Scripture or Scripture set to music, as few seem to want to do this with me. If your music is not scriptures made into songs, they are de-

stroying your confidence in God. I listen to Scripture set to music, think Handel's *Messiah*, or Scripture memory songs. And sing along to stir myself up in joy, zeal, and enthusiasm.

David's ministry deals with this all the time, and has great success with the dominion and name of Jesus. And they live the continual right faith-action lifestyle to do this. So, when you see the numbers of dead raised in his ministry, this usually means one or more witches or covens were defeated per each resurrection, and/or healing.

David's better workers are former witches and warlocks, as they have the spiritual disciplines for success. Once you show them the right faith-action lifestyle, the ancient Jewish process of seeking the Lord and stirring up into Holy Spirit mind with tongues, they understand to starting living it right away. To them is it is just a different god, the most powerful God there is.

The actual practices or activities are similar as humans are the supreme spiritual transmission vehicles of God. If someone steals your car, it will still work for them.

David uses simple words, "I break your power in the Name of Jesus, go and never return." But his right faith-action time has put much "bite" into his commands. And he has to enforce them over his enemies: Luke 10:19 "Behold, I (*Jesus*) give unto you *exousia*/power (*authority, power, commission, and pre-permission*) to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the *dunamis*/power (*ability*) of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you." Yes, he continually enforces, "and nothing shall by any means hurt you." Contrary to most church teaching, nothing in the spirit comes without a fight as long as the devil is still loose. Ignorance is not bliss, just an early grave.

Pre-permission means you have authority to act as you choose, per your written orders, the Bible, and you do not need to ask Heaven what to do. You have been told, so go do it. Of course, this includes healing the sick, diseased, maimed, impoverished, and/or dead. You may need wisdom on the best way to do it, but the command is clear, written, and for you to enforce, now. Each Bible command has its own leading to do it now. So yes, ask for wisdom as to how to do it, but know what you are to accomplish.

So, when you find a witch or warlock involved, this means that while the demons have to obey instantly, the witches do not. And their position in witchcraft means they have to win every battle or suffer being killed by their own competitors. When they run into Christians fighting them, which right now is rare, they know the Christians will soon tire and go home saying, "It was not the will of God." But your defeat is always the will of the devil, no matter how long it takes his people to do it. Hmm!

I have some articles on fighting and winning with witches on my website articles page. So if you sense the battle is not going right, please read them, and do what they say. The issues are far more complicated than the time I have to spend here.

Here is how I deal with individual, local, national, and international issues:

“In the Name of Jesus, knowing I have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet I can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead. I now, in the Name of Jesus, take authority over all demons and people in this situation and I command: All workers of iniquity, direct and indirect, be discovered, incapacitated, and redeemed, and blinded, confused, and the fear of God like hornets to hit them so they turn from their wicked ways, and turn to the Lord in righteousness and truth, to get born-again, and operate as Jesus World Changers now, in the Name of Jesus. I command their devices, equipment, and systems to not work and be broken; I command blindness and confusion on all their plans and schemes, nets, and cords. I command them to come to right justice with courageous judges, police, and protected witnesses, to destroy their systems. I command all protecting demons and works to be destroyed, and to go now, in the Name of Jesus. For those who will not repent, I command all their snares, pits, and cord back upon them till they repent. What they put on others will come back to them until they repent or are destroyed. Thank You, Father, in the Name of Jesus, thank YOU!” YAHOO! The joy of the Lord is my strength and Jesus is in me to deliver His salvation in this situation. YAHOO!”

In South and Central America, almost all cartel leaders and members are satanic of one kind or another, male or female. The same is true for most government officials everywhere, including in your country. When you hear of their discovery or capture, you can see our *aiteo* commands at work.

The main message here is that if you sense more is going on than a simple dead raising, these other issues can be dealt with effectively, and the person raised. The same applies to sickness and diseases or anything else that is not like Heaven on Earth.

The general approach of most similar teaching is the curses i.e., sickness, poverty, or death, is the result of the person’s own sins, which bypasses the issues with witches and warlocks, but does not mean the results will be fast.

Speed has a lot of variables, so stay in right faith-actions until victory, or God never would have said: 1 Cor 15:54 “So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death (*in fast and slow forms including sickness, disease, and poverty*) is swallowed up in victory (*resurrection zoe life*). 55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? 56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. 57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory (*over death in fast and slow forms including sickness, disease, and poverty by resurrection zoe life*) through our Lord Jesus Christ. 58 Therefore, my *agapao*/beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the (*zoe life releasing, right faith-action*) work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your (*zoe life-releasing, right faith-action*) labour (*to fatigue and exhaustion*) is not in vain in the Lord.”

The promise: Isa 54:17 “No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord.” Everything of God works by human right faith-actions. This promise only works if you work it with right faith-actions.

This promise is activated by *aiteo*, not just confessions or affirmations, which help renew your mind, but do not control demons, or raise the dead, or heal the sick, like *aiteo* commands in right faith-actions do. *Aiteo* commands exercise as if God were speaking through you.

The major transformation for you comes when you are no longer doing this for the Lord, but with and in the Lord as Jesus did.

Acts 10:34 “Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: 35 but in every nation he that *rightly* feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. [*Here Peter was telling the centurion that he had been doing the right things of God, and God was now able to bless him.*]

36 The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:) 37 that word (*of Peace, victory over the works of the devil for blessing for all like Heaven on Earth*), I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;

[*And here is what peace look like to God:*] 38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with *dunamis/miracle, Holy Spirit zoe dunamis/power*: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. [*Here healing includes raising the dead.*]

39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree: 40 him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; 41 not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

42 And he commanded us to preach (*proclaim it is done, finished*) unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of *zao/quick* and dead. [*Healing the sick, casting out devils, speaking in tongues, raising the dead, immune to poisons are all judgments of our King against the works of the devil, which we are to execute, do, in, and by His Name.*]

43 To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth (*by continual right faith-actions*) in him shall receive remission (*eternal, past, present, and future, purging, obliteration, removal, and putting away*) of sins (*so the devil has no right to illegally enforce the law of sin and death, in reaping and sowing on anyone, because the devil is a rebel, and we execute the judgement of God on the devil when we do the same as Jesus did, for God is with us and in us*).

44 While Peter yet spake these words (*of the grace of God in Jesus*), the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard (*in acceptance and agreement unto glad obedience*) the word."

And God is in the born-again Christian for the same purpose: 1 John 4:17 "...because as he (*Jesus*) is, so are we in this world."

John 20:21 "Then said Jesus to them again, Peace (*victory, nothing missing, nothing broken, all working well to the glory of God and the Gates of Hell broken*) be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you."

Luke 6:40 "The disciple is not above his master: but every one (*disciple*) that is perfect (*mature, duplicate*) shall be as his master."

Matt 10:24 "*Jesus said*: The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord. 25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord..."

Eph 4:13 "Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the *epignosis*/knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ (*Jesus-duplicate*): 14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; 15 But speaking the truth in *agape*/love, may grow up **into him in all things**, (*Jesus duplicate*) which is the head, even Christ:"

As your mind is renewed, and to keep it renewed, your confession becomes: I can do the man-part of raising the dead for: Gal 2:20 "I *have been* crucified with Christ: nevertheless I *zao*/live (*His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*); yet not I, but Christ *zao*/liveth (*His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*) in me: and the life which I now *zao*/live (*of His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*) in the flesh I *zao*/live (*His nature, power, love, mercy, grace, and truth*) by (*right faith-actions in and of*) the Son of God, who *agape*/loved me, and gave himself for me. 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness *unto resurrection power in zoe life*, come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain." Jesus lives, and heals the sick, maimed, and diseased, and raises the dead through me by my *aiteo* commands of His words. YAHOO!

So how do you fight these witches, warlocks, shamans, etc.? It starts with knowing the redemption facts that he Jesus is Lord and the devils working in these people are under your feet. Not the warlocks, but the devils they have submitted themselves and become entrapped into. Their life is much like a drug addict, the devil requires them to do certain things or inflicts cruel pains. At first it is pleasant, then turns cruel and full of evil fear. If the devil's candy did not taste so good, no one would fall for them.

How do you fight? You *aiteo* say so in the Name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead. See

Psalm 91 "I say the Lord is my refuge, I say He is my fortress, I say no evil shall befall me..." So devil, GO!

Ps 91:9 "Because thou hast made the Lord, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation (*by continual right faith-actions*); 10 there shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. 11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. 12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. 13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. 14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. 15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. 16 With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation."

My heritage in Jesus' righteousness is: Ps 91:13 "Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet."

I will tread (many stampings) with right faith-actions in *aiteo* commands over their devils, and their works and inflictions, and deliver resurrection *zoe* life to destroy their works and set them free, in the Name of Jesus. My goal is to make Heaven on Earth and crush the Gates of Hell working in them by Jesus dwelling in me and released and aimed by my continual right faith-actions. I get these devil workers Jesus' salvation and entice them into the disciplined discipleship to be a Jesus-duplicate. This is usually not hard. Yes, when I am awake, I am the devil's worst nightmare, just like Jesus is!

As David says, if pride and arrogance could raise the dead, you who find fault with this, could raise them anywhere! So go do it, or be ashamed!

Most live from doubt to doubt, you need to learn to live from faith to faith by doing the right faith-action lifestyle. And when you do, you will terrify the witches and their devils.

If you have chosen the long trail, and the hard trail, you are on the right track. There are no shortcuts, just right, Jesus-level, works. Just quoting a Scripture is not believing it, writing it on your heart with excessive repetition and obedience, starts you in the right direction. The 10,000 times with focused intention rule seems to work here.

## NEXT STEPS

### Encouraging more dead-raising in the world today?

1. One of the main redemption elements that sets Christianity apart is that God raised a crucified felon, Jesus from the dead, and the following believers did the same and are still doing miracles and dead raising today. We must preach about it in our churches. We should probably at least once a quarter preach a sermon about it and tell a testimony about it, and have classes on spiritual redemption realities, divine healing, and dead raising, etc. It will become easier for people to ask for permission to minister *zoe* life to their deceased relatives, if they have heard about the tradition and possibility in a non-crises situation.

My normal healing approach in public, is to grab their hand and command healing in the Name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead. I say, "Give me your hand, I'm going to bless you." Permission? I have been commanded to heal the sick, not ask permission. The more I talk, the more the devil has to try and defend himself. They give me their hand almost automatically, and I speak, "Be healed in the Name of Jesus, everything wrong go and body be whole, and free of pain." I did that to one guy and he said, "You didn't ask my permission." I said, "Are you Jesus?" He said, "No." I said, "How is the pain and discomfort?" He said, "It is all gone." I said, "Jesus did it, enjoy." I just smiled and moved on. That is how I usually deal with religious spirits. I already knew he professed to be a Christian. I whispered in my mind, "Thank You, Lord Jesus, You are good."

2. Start a good tradition like in Mexico, with around the clock hour by hour 2 by 2 *aiteo* prayer teams, at least until the burial or for other critical needs. There, most of the people in their small villages are involved in some way. Here, you are usually on your own, unless your church as a very effective prayer team, not that meet, but get miracle results often. That is the way they operate in Mexico. They get prayer results or die. Until David had built up a few churches, he had to do it alone, with at most his family helping him, knowing it was always ferocious battle, and he could get killed. His wife, and later his children, learned to be effective prayer warriors in the face of constant death.

3. A lot of taboos and intellectualism limiting God in Western culture must be broken in the church by preaching and then demonstrating divine healing and dead raising. This breaking, which Curry Blake calls sacred cows, will cause anger to arise as all change evokes anger to get back to the "supposedly simpler" past.

4. We need to show compassion and mercy to those who have lost one of their friends / family. At the same time, we need to *aiteo*/pray wholeheartedly for the raising of the dead person. Some of us already do this when a person is sick or in need of deliverance.



5. During my (Peter Skov) visit to Mexico there was a lady that died. They prayed for her. She was not raised, but I learnt these 4 things from the situation:

a. This is very important! Grieve with the grieving. Comfort them. This is not a dead raising show!

b. Get permission to pray for a raising of the dead until the funeral. Pray in shifts of 2 for an hour or however it is possible to set up a prayer chain at the bedside. If they say no, just look at the dead person and command life under your breath anyway. Jesus is King, not them.

c. If they are not raised. Rejoice, if it was a Christian, that the person is now in Heaven and there will be a great grand reunion! If not, determine to evangelize more.

d. At the funeral do everything possible to lead the participants to faith in Jesus.

6. Personally decide that you in the future will use any opportunity that you have to see the dead raised by living the continually-seeking-the-Lord lifestyle of right faith-actions.

7. The people who want to be used by God to do this must be willing to talk with the close friends or relatives of the dead person, and ask if they want you to pray for the raising from the dead until the funeral. I have had to ask this question 3 times and it is not easy, but it is possible. I have received a no for an answer, and have accepted and respected that. [Note: As your faith so be it unto you. You do not need to be there in the same room with them, or even on the same continent. Our big challenge is to have the time to *aito* pray if it takes us longer than 1 or 2 minutes. With David Hogan's ministry they expect to minister at least 20 minutes no matter what the situation.]

8. Be an active leadership-honoring member of a living Bible-based church where they are willing to go for this aspect of the Christian faith.

9. Obeying God in the Scriptures, any and all Scriptures, including healing the sick and casting out the demons must become a primary focus of your life, a passion to obey God in these areas. Jesus used miracles to persuade the people of the validity of the Scriptures; we do the same for salvations and discipleship. We have available to us all the resurrection *zoe* power of God: [Eph 1:18](#) "The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, 19 and what is the exceeding greatness of his power to usward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, 20 which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places," You must aggressively renew the spirit of your mind to obey God and increase the power of God that flows through you. Notice this power, this healing and dead raising virtue, is controlled by how you think and the boldness of your *aito* asking: [Eph 3:20](#) "Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we *aito*/ask by *demanding as due by covenant promise* or think, according to the power that worketh in us,"

10. Raising the dead is one of the good works you are ordained to do: Eph 2:8 “For by grace are ye *sozo/saved* through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: 9 Not of works, lest any man should boast. 10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them (*as Jesus-duplicates*).”

2 Tim 3:15 “And that from a child thou hast known the holy Scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto *soteria/salvation* through faith which is in Christ Jesus. 16 All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: 17 that the man (*or woman*) of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good *God-level*, works.”

Titus 2:7 “In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works (*as a Jesus-duplicate*): in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, 8 sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.”

Titus 2:13 “Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; 14 who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good (*Jesus -duplicate*) works. 15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.”

Titus 3:8 “This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good (*Jesus-duplicate*) works. These things are good and profitable unto men.”

Titus 3:14 “And let ours also learn to maintain good (*Jesus-duplicate*) works for necessary uses, that they be not unfruitful.”

11. Recognize that the false teaching that it takes the “higher life” or “more power” to raise the dead is all false teaching. We are the limit, not Holy Spirit within us. Per Mark 16, new believers can do these things. Children can do these things. We have listened to the devil and made it a complicated big deal. There was a former cartel leader, satanist, who had killed, and tortured Christians for over 20 years. She got saved, and within 2 months, the devil counterattacked, and her granddaughter died of disease. She gather her former gang, who had also gotten saved. They knew the power is in the Name and the blood of Jesus. They *aiteo* commanded and worshiped for about 13 hours straight, before her granddaughter was raised. She knew how to exercise spiritual disciplines as did her gang, and they got it done. If you don’t love enough to fight, what are you?

12. Major on redemption works in all preaching. Peter tells us that the reason people are not growing in Jesus–duplicating is: 2 Peter 1:8 “For if these things (*of Jesus duplication*) be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the *epignosis/knowledge* (*operating as a master craftsman in Jesus-duplication and able to disciple others into Jesus-duplication*) of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 **But he that**

**lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old (*eternally remitted*) sins.** 10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure (*in the seeking the Lord, and stirring up yourself into the zeal and enthusiasm of the Lord by the right faith-action lifestyle*): for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall: 11 for so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. 12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth.”

### What shouldn't you do?

1. Don't get into condemnation or depression because you have lost a loved one and have not prayed very long for them to come back to life. You cannot change the past. Use what you know now to change the present and the future! Jesus died once for all the sins of your life, so if you failed, He has already paid for it, and has healing for you to become more successful in Him by a lifestyle of continual right faith-actions unto the joy and enthusiasm of the Lord. If you are not in continual thanksgiving over redemption facts, you either never learned them or you have let them slip.

Heb 2:1 “Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip (*from zeal and enthusiasm in the Lord*). 2 For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward; 3 how shall we escape, if we neglect so great *soteria/salvation*; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him; 4 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?”

2. Don't get into condemnation or depression because you have *aiteo* spoken for a long time and not seen an answer. The testimony of many adults who regularly see the sick healed is that they had to *aiteo* for many sick people before people started getting healed-*sozo* saved. The same principle is at work here.

3. It is important to say that we proclaim that someone will be raised from the dead, and raise a team to do it, if possible. Otherwise go it alone. It is always God's will to heal any work of the devil, including death. And that means you are to go to work, doing it by right faith-actions. It only takes one with Jesus in them, as Jesus does the work.

One man walking around his block, saw a girl on roller blades go down his hill, and trip. She hit a concrete frame and it broke her helmet and split her head with brains coming out. He got mad and said, “Not on my street devil, you don't, in the name of Jesus, live.” And her head came back together and she lived without any disabilities at all. He had no time to think, he just reacted in *aiteo* command and certainty as a functioning son of God.

Part of the attitude of right *aiteo*, is that you will not be denied. He was angry at the devil, and that is called, hating evil, hating iniquity, and loving righteousness like Jesus does, Heb 1:9. So yes, stirred up right emotions are part of the right path. Not the only path, because if you saw David Hogan's Indians, they barely utter a peep to raise the dead. But their silent focus is powerful. Remember, your faith is in the God who raises the dead today by the Name of Jesus, knowing you have not lived holy enough to direct God in anything, yet you can direct all the power of God in and by the Name of Jesus to relieve any oppression of the devil, including raising the dead, not your ability, but Holy Spirit and Jesus in you in power by grace. You are releasing His power, not yours.

## APPENDIX

### Raising the Dead Scriptures

[John 5:21](#) ESV

For as the Father raises the dead and gives them life, so also the Son gives life to whom he will.

[Romans 8:11](#) ESV

If the Spirit of him who raised Jesus from the dead dwells in you, he who raised Christ Jesus from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies through his Spirit who dwells in you.

[Matthew 27:52-53](#) ESV votes

The tombs also were opened. And many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised, and coming out of the tombs after his resurrection they went into the holy city and appeared to many.

[Matthew 10:7-8](#) ESV

And proclaim as you go, saying, 'The kingdom of Heaven is at hand.' Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse lepers, cast out demons. You received without paying; give without pay.

[Ezekiel 37:13](#) ESV

And you shall know that I am the LORD, when I open your graves, and raise you from your graves, O my people.

[John 5:28-29](#) ESV

Do not marvel at this, for an hour is coming when all who are in the tombs will hear his voice and come out, those who have done good to the resurrection of life, and those who have done evil to the resurrection of judgment.

[Hebrews 11:35](#) ESV

Women received back their dead by resurrection. Some were tortured, refusing to accept release, so that they might rise again to a better life.

[Acts 2:24](#) ESV

God raised him up, loosing the pangs of death, because it was not possible for him to be held by it.

[1 Thessalonians 4:16](#) ESV

For the Lord himself will descend from Heaven with a cry of command, with the voice of an archangel, and with the sound of the trumpet of God. And the dead in Christ will rise first.

[Daniel 12:2](#) ESV

And many of those who sleep in the dust of the Earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

[Isaiah 26:19](#) ESV

Your dead shall live; their bodies shall rise. You who dwell in the dust, awake and sing for joy! For your dew is a dew of light, and the Earth will give birth to the dead.

[1 Corinthians 15:52](#) ESV

In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we shall be changed.

[Acts 26:8](#) ESV

Why is it thought incredible by any of you that God raises the dead?

[John 11:25-26](#) ESV

Jesus said to her, "I am the resurrection and the life. Whoever believes in me, though he die, yet shall he live, and everyone who lives and believes in me shall never die. Do you believe this?"

[Acts 17:31](#) ESV

Because he has fixed a day on which he will judge the world in righteousness by a man whom he has appointed; and of this he has given assurance to all by raising him from the dead."

[Mark 12:26](#) ESV

And as for the dead being raised, have you not read in the book of Moses, in the passage about the bush, how God spoke to him, saying, 'I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob'?

[Romans 4:17](#) ESV

As it is written, “I have made you the father of many nations”—in the presence of the God in whom he believed, who gives life to the dead and calls into existence the things that do not exist.

[Acts 3:15](#) ESV

And you killed the Author of life, whom God raised from the dead. To this we are witnesses.

[Acts 17:11](#) ESV

Now these Jews were more noble than those in Thessalonica; they received the word with all eagerness, examining the Scriptures daily to see if these things were so.

[John 3:16](#) ESV

“For God so loved the world, that he gave his only Son, that whoever believes in him should not perish but have eternal life.

[Galatians 1:1](#) ESV

Paul, an apostle—not from men nor through man, but through Jesus Christ and God the Father, who raised him from the dead—

[Acts 24:15](#) ESV

Having a hope in God, which these men themselves accept, that there will be a resurrection of both the just and the unjust.

[Romans 10:9](#) ESV

Because, if you confess with your mouth that Jesus is Lord and believe in your heart that God raised him from the dead, you will be saved.

[John 12:1-2](#) ESV

Six days before the Passover, Jesus therefore came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, whom Jesus had raised from the dead. So they gave a dinner for him there. Martha served, and Lazarus was one of those reclining with him at table.

[Genesis 2:7](#) ESV

Then the LORD God formed the man of dust from the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and the man became a living creature.

[Acts 2:32](#) ESV

This Jesus God raised up, and of that we all are witnesses.

[John 10:18](#) ESV

No one takes it from me, but I lay it down of my own accord. I have authority to lay it down, and I have authority to take it up again. This charge I have received from my Father.”

[2 Corinthians 5:8](#) ESV

Yes, we are of good courage, and we would rather be away from the body and at home with the Lord.

[Job 19:25-27](#) ESV

For I know that my Redeemer lives, and at the last he will stand upon the earth. And after my skin has been thus destroyed, yet in my flesh I shall see God, whom I shall see for myself, and my eyes shall behold, and not another. My heart faints within me!

[Revelation 20:12-13](#) ESV

And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before the throne, and books were opened. Then another book was opened, which is the book of life. And the dead were judged by what was written in the books, according to what they had done. And the sea gave up the dead who were in it, Death and Hades gave up the dead who were in them, and they were judged, each one of them, according to what they had done.

[Revelation 1:18](#) ESV

And the living one. I died, and behold I am alive forevermore, and I have the keys of Death and Hades.

[1 Corinthians 15:52-54](#) ESV

In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we shall be changed. For this perishable body must put on the imperishable, and this mortal body must put on immortality. When the perishable puts on the imperishable, and the mortal puts on immortality, then shall come to pass the saying that is written: “Death is swallowed up in victory.”



[John 5:19-29](#) ESV

So Jesus said to them, “Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of his own accord, but only what he sees the Father doing. For whatever the Father does, that the Son does likewise. For the Father loves the Son and shows him all that he himself is doing. And greater works than these will he show him, so that you may marvel. For as the Father raises the dead and gives them life, so also the Son gives life to whom he will. For the Father judges no one, but has given all judgment to the Son, that all may honor the Son, just as they honor the Father. Whoever does not honor the Son does not honor the Father who sent him. ...

[Psalm 146:4](#) ESV

When his breath departs, he returns to the earth; on that very day his plans perish.

[Acts 13:30](#) ESV

But God raised him from the dead,

[Psalm 115:17](#) ESV

The dead do not praise the LORD, nor do any who go down into silence.

[Revelation 20:5](#) ESV

The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended. This is the first resurrection.

[Revelation 1:8](#) ESV

“I am the Alpha and the Omega,” says the Lord God, “who is and who was and who is to come, the Almighty.”

[John 6:39-40](#) ESV

And this is the will of him who sent me, that I should lose nothing of all that he has given me, but raise it up on the last day. For this is the will of my Father, that everyone who looks on the Son and believes in him should have eternal life, and I will raise him up on the last day.”

[1 Peter 1:21](#) ESV

Who through him are believers in God, who raised him from the dead and gave him glory, so that your faith and hope are in God.

[2 Corinthians 4:14](#) ESV

Knowing that he who raised the Lord Jesus will raise us also with Jesus and bring us with you into his presence.

[Romans 6:4](#) ESV

We were buried therefore with him by baptism into death, in order that, just as Christ was raised from the dead by the glory of the Father, we too might walk in newness of life.

[Acts 10:43](#) ESV

To him all the prophets bear witness that everyone who believes in him receives *aphesis/forgiveness (remission)* of sins through his name.”

[Acts 2:17](#) ESV

“And in the last days it shall be, God declares, that I will pour out my Spirit on all flesh, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams;

[John 20:4](#) ESV

Both of them were running together, but the other disciple outran Peter and reached the tomb first.

[John 6:40](#) ESV

For this is the will of my Father, that everyone who looks on the Son and believes in him should have eternal life, and I will raise him up on the last day.”

[John 3:16-17](#) ESV

“For God so loved the world, that he gave his only Son, that whoever believes in him should not perish but have eternal life. For God did not send his Son into the world to condemn the world, but in order that the world might be saved through him.

[John 3:6](#) ESV

That which is born of the flesh is flesh, and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

[Deuteronomy 18:10](#) ESV

There shall not be found among you anyone who burns his son or his daughter as an offering, anyone who practices divination or tells fortunes or interprets omens, or a sorcerer

[1 Peter 1:3-5](#) ESV

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ! According to his great mercy, he has caused us to be born again to a living hope through the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, to an inheritance that is imperishable, undefiled, and unfading, kept in Heaven for you, who by God's power are being guarded through faith for a salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

[1 Timothy 2:5](#) ESV

For there is one God, and there is one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus,

[Ephesians 1:20](#) ESV

That he worked in Christ when he raised him from the dead and seated him at his right hand in the heavenly places,

[Exodus 3:14](#) ESV

God said to Moses, "I AM WHO I AM." And he said, "Say this to the people of Israel: 'I AM has sent me to you.'"

[Revelation 22:12-16](#) ESV

"Behold, I am coming soon, bringing my recompense with me, to repay each one for what he has done. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the first and the last, the beginning and the end." Blessed are those who wash their robes, so that they may have the right to the tree of life and that they may enter the city by the gates. Outside are the dogs and sorcerers and the sexually immoral and murderers and idolaters, and everyone who loves and practices falsehood. "I, Jesus, have sent my angel to testify to you about these things for the churches. I am the root and the descendant of David, the bright morning star."

[Revelation 21:8](#) ESV

But as for the cowardly, the faithless, the detestable, as for murderers, the sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and all liars, their portion will be in the lake that burns with fire and sulfur, which is the second death."

[Revelation 6:13](#) ESV

And the stars of the sky fell to the Earth as the fig tree sheds its winter fruit when shaken by a gale.

[2 Timothy 4:1](#) ESV

I charge you in the presence of God and of Christ Jesus, who is to judge the living and the dead, and by his appearing and his kingdom:

[Philippians 2:10-11](#) ESV

So that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, in Heaven and on Earth and under the earth, and every tongue confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

[2 Corinthians 11:14](#) ESV

And no wonder, for even Satan disguises himself as an angel of light.

[1 Corinthians 15:12](#) ESV

Now if Christ is proclaimed as raised from the dead, how can some of you say that there is no resurrection of the dead?

[1 Corinthians 15:1-58](#) ESV

Now I would remind you, brothers, of the gospel I preached to you, which you received, in which you stand, and by which you are being saved, if you hold fast to the word I preached to you—unless you believed in vain. For I delivered to you as of first importance what I also received: that Christ died for our sins in accordance with the Scriptures, that he was buried, that he was raised on the third day in accordance with the Scriptures, and that he appeared to Cephas, then to the twelve. ...

[Romans 4:24](#) ESV

But for ours also. It will be counted to us who believe in him who raised from the dead Jesus our Lord,

[Acts 13:34](#) ESV

And as for the fact that he raised him from the dead, no more to return to corruption, he has spoken in this way, “‘I will give you the holy and sure blessings of David.’”

By

Mary Fairchild

Updated on August 10, 2020

## *10 People Raised From the Dead*

01  
of 10

### *Widow of Zarephath's Son*

small\_frog / Getty Images

During a time of great drought, the prophet Elijah the Tishbite had been lodging at the house of a widow in Zarephath, a pagan city in Phoenicia. Unexpectedly, the woman's son grew sick and finally stopped breathing. She accused Elijah of bringing God's wrath on her for her sin.

Carrying the boy to the upper room where he was staying, Elijah laid him on the bed and stretched himself out on the body three times. He cried out to God for the boy's life to return. God heard Elijah's prayers. The child's life did come back, and Elijah carried him downstairs. The woman declared the prophet a man of God and his words to be the truth.

By performing this miracle in Phoenicia, God showed that he is the Lord of all nations and that Baal is a false God.

Bible Reference: 1 King 17:17-24

#### 01 Widow of Zarephath's Son

of 10



small\_frog / Getty Images

02

of 10

189

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

Blog.CovenantPeace.com

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved



*BibleArtLibrary / Getty Images*

### **Shunammite Woman's Son**

*BibleArtLibrary / Getty Images*

Elisha, the prophet after Elijah, stayed in the upper room of a wealthy couple in Shunem. He prayed for the woman to bear a son, and God answered. Several years later, the boy complained of a pain in his head and then died.

The woman raced to Mount Carmel to Elisha, who sent his servant ahead, but the boy did not respond. Finally, Elisha went to see the dead boy. He cried out to the Lord and laid himself on the dead body, mouth to mouth, eyes to eyes, hands to hands. The boy's body grew warm, then he sneezed seven times (indicating a perfect work of God) and opened his eyes.

When Elisha presented the boy back to his mother, she fell and bowed to the ground in worship. Then she picked up her son and left the room rejoicing with gratitude for what God had done for her.

Bible Reference: [2 Kings 4:18-37](#)

03  
of 10

03 | Israelite Man  
of 10



ZU\_09 / Getty Images

## Israelite Man

ZU\_09 / Getty Images

After Elisha the prophet died, he was buried in a cave or tomb. Moabite raiders attacked Israel every spring, one time interrupting a funeral. Fearing for their own lives, the burial party quickly threw the body into the first convenient place, Elisha's tomb. As soon as the body touched Elisha's bones, the dead man came to life and stood up on his feet. Evidently the men who tossed the body in Elisha's tomb observed the man raised from the dead and spread the story far and wide.

This miracle was a foreshadowing of how [Christ's death](#) and resurrection turned the grave into the passageway to new life.

Bible Reference: [2 Kings 13:20-21](#)

04  
of 10

191

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

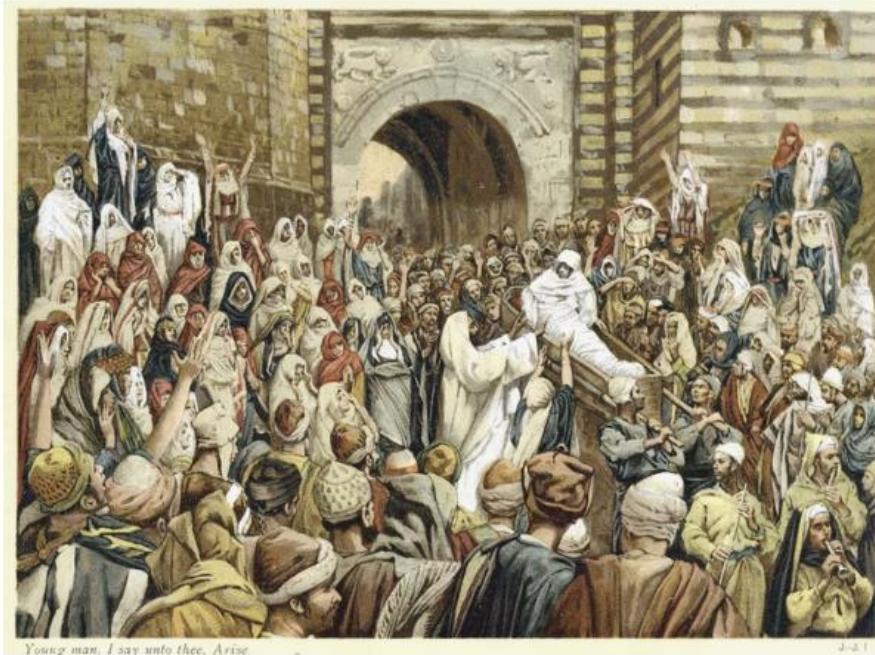
[Blog.CovenantPeace.com](http://Blog.CovenantPeace.com)

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved

## Widow of Nain's Son

### 04 | Widow of Nain's Son

of 10



Print Collector / Contributor / Getty Images

Print Collector / Contributor / Getty Images

At the town gate of the village of Nain, Jesus and his disciples encountered a funeral procession. The only son of a widow was to be buried. When Jesus saw her, his heart went out to her. He touched the bier that held the body. The bearers stopped. When Jesus told the young man to get up, the son sat up and began talking.

Jesus gave him back to his mother. All the people were astounded. Praising God, they said, "A great prophet has appeared among us. God has come to help his people." The crowds recognized Jesus to be a prophet similar to Elijah and Elisha.

Bible Reference: [Luke 7:11–17](#)



## 05 | Jairus' Daughter

of 10



*Print Collector / Contributor / Getty Images*

### ***Jairus' Daughter***

*Print Collector / Contributor / Getty Images*

When Jesus was in Capernaum, Jairus, a leader in the synagogue, begged him to heal his 12-year-old daughter because she was dying. On the way, a messenger said not to bother because the girl had died.

But Jesus said to Jairus, "Don't be afraid; only believe, and your daughter will be healed."

Jesus arrived at the house to find mourners wailing outside. When he said she was not dead but sleeping, they laughed at him. Jesus went in, took her by the hand and said, "My child, get up." Her spirit returned and she raised up to life again. Jesus ordered her parents to give her something to eat but not to tell anyone what had happened.

By this time in his early ministry, the Lord had demonstrated his total authority over nature, demonic powers, disease, and even death. Every force of life was driven to bow at His feet.

Bible Reference: [Luke 8:49–56](#)

06  
of 10

## Lazarus

06  
of 10

## Lazarus



Apic / Getty Images

Apic / Getty Images

Three of Jesus' closest friends were [Martha](#), [Mary](#), and their brother [Lazarus](#) of Bethany. Oddly, when Jesus was told Lazarus was sick, Jesus stayed two more days where he was. When he left, Jesus said plainly Lazarus had died.

194

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

[Blog.CovenantPeace.com](http://Blog.CovenantPeace.com)

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved

By the time they arrived in Bethany, Lazarus had been in the tomb four days. Martha met them outside the village, where Jesus told her, "Your brother will rise again. I am the resurrection and the life." They approached the tomb, where Jesus wept. Although Lazarus had been dead many days, Jesus ordered the stone rolled away, saying, "Did I not tell you that if you believe, you will see the glory of God?"

Raising his eyes to heaven, he prayed aloud to his Father. Then he commanded Lazarus to come out. The man who had been dead walked out, wrapped in burial cloths.

Bible Reference: [John 11:1-44](#)

07  
of 10

07 | **Jesus Christ**  
of 10



small\_frog / Getty Images

## Jesus Christ

small\_frog / Getty Images

Several men conspired to murder Jesus Christ. After a mock trial, he was scourged and taken to Golgotha hill outside Jerusalem, where Roman soldiers nailed him to a cross. But it was all part of God's plan of salvation for humanity.

After Jesus died Friday, his lifeless body was put in the tomb of Joseph of Arimathea, where a seal was attached. Soldiers guarded the place. Sunday morning, the stone was found rolled away. The tomb was empty. Angels said Jesus raised from the dead. He appeared first to Mary Magdalene, then to his apostles, then to many others around the city.

195

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

[Blog.CovenantPeace.com](http://Blog.CovenantPeace.com)

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved

2

Bible References: Matthew 28:1-20; Mark 16:1-20; Luke 24:1-49; John 20:1-21:25

**08**  
of 10

### *Saints in Jerusalem*

Jesus Christ died on the cross. An earthquake struck, breaking open many graves and tombs in Jerusalem. After Jesus' resurrection from the dead, godly people who had died earlier were raised to life and appeared to many in the city.

Matthew is vague in his gospel about how many rose and what happened to them afterward. Bible scholars think this was another sign of the great resurrection to come.

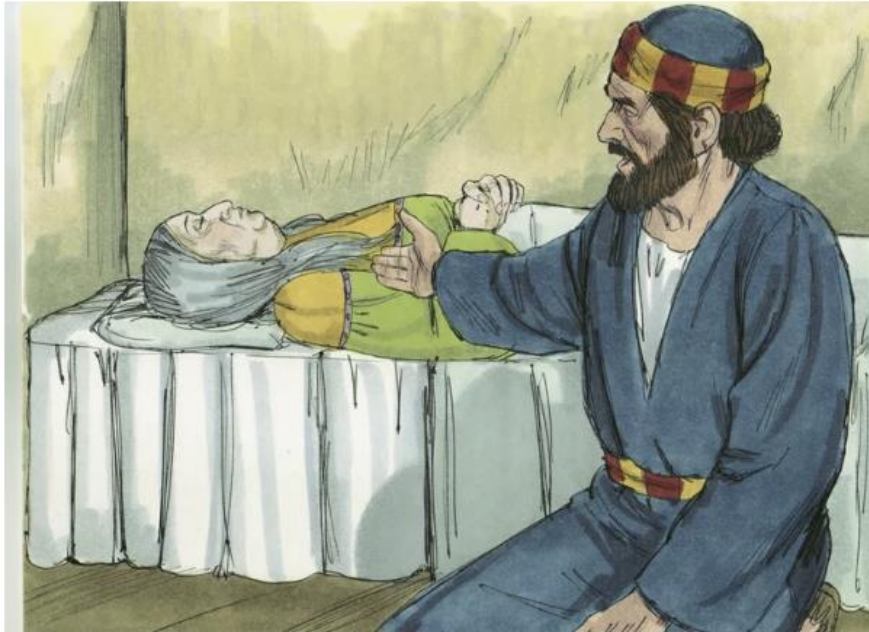
Bible Reference: Matthew 27:50-54

**09**  
of 10

## Tabitha or Dorcas

09  
of 10

## Tabitha or Dorcas



*BibleArtLibrary / Getty Images*

*BibleArtLibrary / Getty Images*

Everyone in the city of Joppa loved Tabitha. She was always doing good, helping the poor, and making garments for others. One day Tabitha (named Dorcas in Greek) grew sick and died.

Women washed her body then placed it in an upstairs room. They sent for the apostle Peter, who was in nearby Lydda. Clearing everyone from the room, Peter fell to his knees and prayed. He said to her, "Tabitha, get up." She sat up and Peter gave her to her friends alive. News spread like wildfire. Many people believed in Jesus because of it.

Bible Reference: [Acts 9:36-42](#)

10

197

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

[Blog.CovenantPeace.com](http://Blog.CovenantPeace.com)

Copyright © 2011, 2024 Donald C. Mann. All rights reserved

Eutychus

10  
of 10

**Eutychus**



ZU\_09 / Getty Images

ZU\_09 / Getty Images

It was a packed third story room in Troas. The hour was late, many oil lamps made the quarters warm, and the apostle Paul spoke on and on.

Sitting on a windowsill, the young man Eutychus dozed off, falling out of the window to his death. Paul rushed outside and threw himself on the lifeless body. Immediately Eutychus came back to life. Paul went back upstairs, broke bread, and ate. The people, relieved, took Eutychus home alive.

Bible Reference: [Acts 20:7-12](#)

## Ministry Page

You may contact Donald C. Mann in any of the following ways:

Donald Mann  
3 Crossan Court  
Landenberg, PA 19350

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

Email: [Info@CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](mailto:Info@CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

**Please share your journey with us.**

### FREE GIFT

Go to our website and retrieve your gift.

### FREE WEEKLY ENCOURAGEMENT

Sign up for our weekly encouragement at our website:

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

## Prayer for Salvation and Baptism in Holy Spirit

*Heavenly Father, I come to you because of Jesus. Your word says that "Whosoever will call upon the Lord will be saved." (Acts 2:21) Lord, I am calling on You. I pray and ask Jesus to come into my heart and be Lord over my life according to Romans 10:9-10: "If thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that You, Father God, have raised Jesus from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man pisteuo/believeth unto righteousness and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation." I do that now. I confess that Jesus is Lord, and I believe that You, Father God, raised Jesus from the dead.*

*I am reborn now; I am a new-creation in Christ Jesus. You have recreated my spirit on the inside and Heaven is now my home. I am saved! You also said in Your Word: "If ye then, being evil know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more will You, Heavenly Father, give Holy Spirit to them that ask You?" (Luke 11:13) I am asking You to right now fill me with Holy Spirit. Holy Spirit, rise up in me now as I praise God. I fully expect to speak in other tongues as you give me the utterance (Acts 2:4). In Jesus name, thank You, Father God, thank You!*

Begin to praise God for making you born-again and filling you with His Holy Spirit. Speak those words and syllables you receive – not in your own language, but the language given by Holy Spirit. You have to use your own voice. God will not force you to speak; it is an act of your own will. Holy Spirit provides the sounds; you provide the mouth and voice. Do not be concerned how it sounds. It is a Heavenly language!

Continue with the blessing God has given you and pray in the spirit with tongues every day. You are now a born-again, spirit filled believer. You will never be the same!

Find a good church that boldly speaks the Word of God and obeys it. Get water baptized there. Become part of a church family who will love and care for you as you love and care for them.

We need to be connected to each other. It increases our strength in God. It is God's plan for us. Become a doer of the word who is blessed in all his doing (Jesse 1:22-25).



## About The Author



Donald C. Mann is scientist, businessman, author and preacher of the gospel whose ministry is known throughout the world. Donald is currently CEO of RiteMann Consulting, founder and president of Covenant Peace Ministries of Landenberg, PA, and is a Christian minister, consultant, motivational speaker, author and guest on secular and Christian radio and TV, a photographer and voice over talent..

He has a BA in Chemistry (pre-med) and a MA in Science Education (biochemistry), both from East Carolina University. Donald has served in senior management positions at the Sr. VP and General Manager levels in the banking, chemical, high technology and manufacturing industries.

Donald is on the faculty of the entrepreneur school, CEO Space International, and is a Round Table Expert Witness in business management, banking, manufacturing, explosives and ordnance. A financial expert, his new business plans have won top awards in New Jersey and Delaware state-wide competitions, and high marks on Wall Street.

Donald has used Bible principles to grow businesses hundreds of millions of dollars. He took one company from loss to \$500 million in sales in 6 years with the same people. This is rare event in business history.

Ever practical, Donald gives tools that work. His focus is on spiritual truth that produces the good results of God into the Earth. His other books include *Battle Prayer for Divine Healing-Field Manual 2*, *Discovering Our Redemption* and *OK GOD, Now What?* He is an Amazon best selling co-author of *The Law of Business Attraction*.

A minister for over 35 years, he writes biblical spiritual truth in the clear and hard-hitting language of a results-oriented businessman so you can successfully apply God's truth to produce godly results in this life as well as in the next.

Learn more about Covenant Peace Ministries by visiting our website at:

[www.CovenantPeace.com](http://www.CovenantPeace.com)

## RESOURCES THAT MAKE A DIFFERENCE

Materials to help you grow in Christ and make it easier than you think.

Get the entire Power Trilogy:

[www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com)

**Where are the answers I need?**  
They are in the **Power Trilogy**.  
Get the complete set today and experience the transformation of your life!



- **Faith-building facts** of our Redemption → *Discovering Our Redemption*
- **How to renew your mind** for miracles and blessing in God → *OK, GOD, Now What?*
- **How to release** your faith for healing miracles → *Battle Prayer for Divine Healing-Field Manual 2*

Go to [www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](http://www.CovenantPeaceMinistries.com) to get yours today.

### **OK, God, Now What?**

#### **Activating His Ancient Secrets for Success**

How to renew your mind for more power with God

This book shows the Bible principles that are changing top sports, sales, business and Christian leaders, and ordinary people to Godly success in every part of life. Experience peace of mind, clarity, purpose, health, wealth and a better life. In just 21, 40 or 90 days you will see dramatic results.

For the new Christian - get started right; for the mature Christian - get revelation, a new fire and peace like you've only dreamed of.

Book website: [www.OkGodNowWhat.com](http://www.OkGodNowWhat.com)

## ***Discovering Our Redemption***

### **How to Be Transformed By The 50 Days that Changed the Universe**

Experience the confidence as you know what Jesus did in each step of the process of the critical last 50 days of His ministry 2000 years ago.

Feel your faith rise as you take these historical facts and use them for the foundation for your faith just like the Apostles did.

This book shows what Jesus did from the Last Supper to the Day of Pentecost and how to apply these historical facts to greater growth in God.

## ***Battle Prayer for Healing, Field Manual 2***

### **Releasing God's Healing Power When You Need It.**

This book is a step by step scriptural guide on how to pray so God can heal through you.

Use this book as a spiritual first aid kit in times of trouble, as a tool for a more effective ministry, and as a study guide so you can grow in Christ and the power of Holy Spirit. For Christians at every level, Battle Prayer for Divine Healing, Field Manual 2 is for you!

Hundreds of healing scriptures to empower your confessions.



**FREE RESOURCES**

There are numerous other free resources at our website as well as the book store for these books in print, audio and digital formats.

**MAKE A DIFFERENCE**

Help us make a difference and get our books into the hands of people who need them.

Order 10 or more and give them away.

**QUANTITY ORDERS INVITED**

Join the others who are using our bulk pricing program for all items. They make excellent gifts, book reading club, Bible study, outreach, half-way house and drug recovery, entrepreneur and business development program resources.

Please email us at [Info@CovenantPeaceMinistries.com](mailto:Info@CovenantPeaceMinistries.com) for details.